

THE  
BOOK  
OF  
COMMON  
PRAYER,

AND

Administration of the Sa-  
craments, and other Rites and  
Ceremonies of the Church.

According to the Use of the  
Church of England;

Together with the

*Psalter* or *Psalms*

OF

DAVID.

*Pointed as they are to be Sung  
Said in Churches.*

L O N D O N.

Printed by John Bill, Thomas  
Newcomb, and Henry Hall, Print-  
ers to the Kings most Excellent  
Majesty.

*With Privilege.*



## The Contents of this Book.

- T**he *Acts* for the Uniformity of Common Prayer.  
 The Preface.  
 Concerning the Service of the Church.  
 Concerning Ceremonies.  
 The Order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.  
 The Order how the rest of the holy Scripture is appointed  
 to be read.  
 The Order of Proper Lessons and Psalms.  
 The *Kalendar*, with the Table of Lessons.  
 Rules and Rules for the Feasts and Fasts throughout the  
 whole year.  
 The Order for Morning Prayer.  
 The Order for Evening Prayer.  
 The Creed of S. Athanasius.  
 The Litany.  
 Prayers and Thanksgivings upon several occasions.  
 The Collects, Epistles and Gospels to be used at the Mi-  
 nistration of the holy Communion throughout the year.  
 The Order of the Ministration of the holy Communion.  
 The Order of Baptism, both publick and private.  
 The Order of Baptism for those of riper years.  
 The Catechism, with the Order for Confirmation of  
 Children.  
 The Order of Solemnization of Matrimony.  
 The Order of the Sick, and Communion of the Sick.  
 The Order for the Burial of the Dead.  
 The Order for Women after Child-bearing.  
 The Order of Denouncing of Gods anger and judg-  
 ment against sinners.  
 The Psalter.  
 The Order of Prayers to be used at Sea.

Proper Lessons  
 Evening Prayer  
 Holy days

¶ Lessons proper for Sundays

Sundays of Advent.	¶ Mattins.	¶ Evensong.
1	Isaiah 1.	Isaiah 1.
2	5	28
3	25	29
4	30	30
Sundays after Christmas.		
The first.	37	38
2	41	43
Sundays after the Epiphany.		
The first.	44	46
2	51	52
3	56	57
4	57	58
5	59	60
6	65	66
Septuagesima.	Gen. 1.	Gen. 2.
Sexagesima.	3	4
Quinquagesima.	9. 10 v. 20.	12
Lent.		
1 Sunday.	19. 10 v. 30.	25
2	27	34
3	39	43
4	43	47
5	Exod. 3.	Exod. 1.
6		
1 Lesson.	Exod. 9.	Exod. 10.
2 Lesson.	Matth. 26.	Heb. 1.
Easter day.		
1 Lesson.	Exod. 13.	Exod. 14.
2 Lesson.	Rom. 6.	1 Cor. 5.

# ¶ Proper Lessons.

	¶ Mattins.	¶ Evensong.
<i>Sundays after</i>		
<i>Easter.</i>		
1	Numb. 16.	Numb. 22
2	23, 24.	25
3	Deut. 4.	Deut. 5.
4	6	7
5	8	9
<i>Sunday after</i>		
<i>Ascension-</i>	12	13
<i>day.</i>		
<i>Whitsunday.</i>		
1 Lesson.	De. 16. to v. 18.	Isa. 11.
2 Lesson.	Act. 10. v. 34.	Act. 19. to v. 21.
<i>Trinity Sun-</i>		
<i>day.</i>		
1 Lesson.	Gen. 1.	Gen. 18.
2 Lesson.	Matth. 3.	1 John 5.
<i>Sundays after</i>		
<i>Trinity.</i>		
1	Josh. 10.	Josh. 23.
2	Judg. 4.	Judg. 5.
3	1 Sam. 2.	1 Sam. 3.
4	12	13
5	15	17
6	2 Sam. 12.	2 Sam. 19.
7	21	24
8	1 Kin. 13.	1 Kin. 17.
9	18.	19
10	21	22
11	2 Kin. 5.	2 Kin. 9.
12	10	18
13	19	23
14	Jer. 5.	Jer. 22.
15	35	36
16	Ezek. 2.	Ezek. 13.
17	14	18
18	20	24
19	Dan. 3.	Dan. 6.
20	Joel 2.	Mic. 6.
21	Hab. 2.	Prov. 1.
22	Prov. 2.	3
23	11	12
24	13	14
25	15	16
26	17	19

## ¶ Lessons proper for Holidays.

	¶ Mattins.	¶ Evening.
<i>S. Andrew.</i>	Proverbs 20.	Prov. 31.
<i>S. Tho. Ap.</i>	23	24.
<i>Nativity of Christ.</i>		
1 Lesson.	Isa. 9. 10 v. 8.	II. 7 v. 10 10 v. 17
2 Lesson.	Luk. 2. 10 v. 15.	Tit. 3. v. 4 10 v. 2
<i>St Stephen</i>		
1 Lesson.	Prov. 28.	Ecclef. 4.
2 Lesson.	Act. 6. v. 8. and c. 7. 10 v. 30.	Act. 7. v. 50 10 v. 55.
<i>S. John</i>		
1 Lesson.	Ecclef. 5.	Ecclef. 6.
2 Lesson.	Apoc. 1.	Apoc. 22.
<i>Innocents day</i>	Jer. 31. 10 v. 18.	Wisd. 1.
<i>Circumcision.</i>		
1 Lesson.	Gen. 17.	De. 10. v. 12
2 Lesson.	Rom. 2.	Col. 2.
<i>Epiphany.</i>		
1 Lesson.	Isa. 60.	Isai. 49.
2 Lesson.	Lu. 3. 10 v. 23.	Joh. 2. 10 v. 12.
<i>Conversion of S. Paul.</i>		
1 Lesson.	Wisd. 5.	Wisd. 6.
2 Lesson.	Act. 22. 10 v. 22.	Act. 26.
<i>Purification of the Virgin Mary.</i>		
<i>S. Matthias.</i>	Wisd. 9.	Wisd. 12.
<i>Annunciat.</i>	19.	Eccles 1.
<i>of our Lady.</i>	Eccles 2.	3.
<i>Wednesday before East.</i>		
1 Lesson.	Hosea 13.	Hosea 14.
2 Lesson.	John 11. v. 45.	
<i>Thursday before Easter.</i>		
1 Lesson.	Daniel 9.	Jer. 31.
2 Lesson.	John 12.	

# ¶ Proper Lessons for holidays

	¶ Mattins.	¶ Evensong.
<b>Good Friday</b>		
1 Lesson	Gen. 22. 10 v. 20	Isa. 53.
2 Lesson	John 18.	1 Pet. 2.
<b>Easter Even.</b>		
1 Lesson.	Zech. 9.	Exod. 13.
2 Lesson.	Lu. 23. v. 50.	Heb. 4.
<b>Monday in</b>		
<b>Easter week.</b>		
1 Lesson.	Exod. 16.	Exod. 17.
2 Lesson.	Matth. 28.	Act. 3.
<b>Tuesday in</b>		
<b>Easter week.</b>		
1 Lesson.	Exod. 20.	Exod. 32.
2 Lesson.	Lu. 24. 10 v. 13.	1 Cor. 15.
S. Mark.	Ecclus 4.	Ecclus 5
S. Philip and		
S. Jacob.		
1 Lesson.	7.	9.
2 Lesson.	Joh. 1. v. 43.	
<b>Ashes. day.</b>		
1 Lesson.	Deut. 10.	2 Kings 2.
2 Lesson.	Lu. 24. v. 44.	Eph. 4. 10 v. 17.
<b>Monday in</b>		
<b>Whitsun</b>		
<b>week.</b>		
1 Lesson.	Ge. 11. 10 v. 10.	Nu. 11. v. 16.
2 Lesson.	1 Cor. 12.	10 v. 30.
<b>Tuesday in</b>		
<b>Whitsun</b>		
<b>week.</b>		
1 Lesson.	1 Sa. 19. v. 18.	Deut. 30.
2 Lesson.	1 The. 5. v. 12.	1 Joh. 4. 10 v. 14.
	10 v. 24.	
S. Barnabas.		
1 Lesson.	Ecclus 10.	Ecclus 12.
2 Lesson.	Acts 14.	Act. 15. 10 v. 36
S. Joh. Bapt.		
1 Lesson.	Malach. 3.	Malach. 4.
2 Lesson.	Matth. 3.	Mat. 14. 10 v. 13
S. Peter.		
1 Lesson.	Ecclus. 15.	Ecclus. 19.
2 Lesson.	Acts 3.	Acts 4.
S. James	Ecclus. 21.	Ecclus 22.

*Proper Psalms on certain days*

	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Evening.</i>
<i>S. Bartholomew.</i>	<i>Eccius 24.</i>	<i>Eccius 29.</i>
<i>S. Matthew.</i>	35.	38.
<i>S. Michael.</i>		
<i>1 Lesson.</i>	<i>Gen. 32.</i>	<i>Dan. 10. v. 3.</i>
<i>2 Lesson.</i>	<i>Act. 12. 30 v. 30</i>	<i>Jude v. 6. 10 v.</i>
<i>S. Luke.</i>	<i>Eccius 31.</i>	<i>Job 1. (18.</i>
<i>S. Simon and</i>		
<i>S. Jude.</i>	<i>Job 24, 25.</i>	43.
<i>All Saints.</i>		
<i>1 Lesson.</i>	<i>Wis. 3. 30 v. 10.</i>	<i>Wis. 3. 30 v. 17.</i>
<i>2 Lesson.</i>	<i>Heb. 11. v. 33.</i>	<i>Apoc. 19. 19.</i>
	<i>&amp;c. 12. 30 v. 7.</i>	v. 17

*Proper Psalms on certain days.*

	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Evening.</i>
	<i>Psal. 19.</i>	89
<i>of Christmas day.</i>	43	110
	85	132
	6	103
<i>of Ash-Wednesd.</i>	32	130
	38	143
	22	69
<i>of Good Friday.</i>	40	88
	54	
	2	113
<i>of Easter-day.</i>	57	124
	111	128
	8	24
<i>of Ascension-day.</i>	75	40
	21	108
	48	124
<i>of Whitsun-day.</i>	68	143

JANUARY hath xxxi. days.

¶ Morning  
Prayer.

¶ Evening  
Prayer.

		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
2	1 A Circum.	Gen. 1.	Mat. 1	Gen. 2.	Rom. 1
10	2 b	3	2	4	2
	3 c	5	3	6	3
10	4 d	7	4	8	4
8	5 e				
	6 f Epipha-	9	5	12	5
16	7 g ny.	13	6	14	6
	8 A Lucian	15	7	16	7
9	9 b	17	8	18	8
	10 c	19	9	20	9
13	11 d	21	10	22	10
2	12 e	23	11	24	11
	13 f Hilary	25	12	26	12
20	14 g Bishop.	27	13	28	13
	15 A	29	14	30	14
18	16 b	31	15	32	15
7	17 c	33	16	34	16
	18 d Prisca.	35	17	37	1 Cor. 1
15	19 e	38	18	39	2
4	20 f Fabian	40	19	41	3
	21 g Agnes.	42	20	43	4
22	22 A Vinc.	44	21	45	5
1	23 b	46	22	47	6
	24 c				
9	25 d Comu. of	48	23	49	7
	26 e S. Paul.	50	24	Exod. 1	8
17	27 f	Exod. 2	25	3	9
6	28 g	4	26	5	10
	29 A	*6	27	7	11
13	30 b K. Ch.	8	28	9	12
3	31 c Martyr.				

Note, that \* Exod. 6, is to be read onely to  
vers. 14.

# FEBRUARY hath xxviii. days.

¶ Morning  
Prayer.

¶ Evening  
Prayer.

		1 Lesson Ex. 10.	2 Lesson Mark 1	1 Lesson Ex. 11	2 Lesson 1 Co. 13
1	d Fast.		2		14
11	e Purif.		3	13	15
19	f of Mary	12	4	15	16
8	g A Agath.	14	5	17	2 Co. 1
16	h	16	6	19	3
5	i b	18	7	21	4
13	j c	20	8	23	5
2	k d	22	9	32	6
10	l e	24	10	34	7
18	m f	33	11	Lev. 19	8
7	n g	Lev. 18	12	26	9
15	o A	20	13	Nu. 12	10
4	p b	Nu. 11	14	14	11
12	q c	13	15	17	12
20	r d	16	16	21	13
1	s e	20	17	23	14
9	t f	22	18	25	15
17	u g	24	19	30	Gal. 1
6	v A	27	20	32	2
14	w b	31	21	34	3
3	x c	35	22	36	4
11	y d	Deu. 1	23	Deu. 2	5
19	z e	3	24	4	6
8	aa f	5	25	6	7
16	ab g	7	26	8	8
5	ac A	9	27	10	9
13	ad b	11	28	12	10
2	ae c	13	29	14	11
10	af				12
18	ag				13
7	ah				14
15	ai				15
4	aj				16
12	ak				17
20	al				18
1	am				19
9	an				20
17	ao				21
6	ap				22
14	aq				23
3	ar				24
11	as				25
19	at				26
8	au				27
16	av				28
5	aw				29
13	ax				30
2	ay				31
10	az				32
18	ba				33
7	bb				34
15	bc				35
4	bd				36
12	be				37
20	bf				38
1	bg				39
9	bh				40
17	bi				41
6	bj				42
14	bk				43
3	bl				44
11	bm				45
19	bn				46
8	bo				47
16	bp				48
5	bq				49
13	br				50
2	bs				51
10	bt				52
18	bu				53
7	bv				54
15	bw				55
4	bx				56
12	by				57
20	bz				58
1	ca				59
9	cb				60
17	cc				61
6	cd				62
14	ce				63
3	cf				64
11	cg				65
19	ch				66
8	ci				67
16	cj				68
5	ck				69
13	cl				70
2	cm				71
10	cn				72
18	co				73
7	cp				74
15	cq				75
4	cr				76
12	cs				77
20	ct				78
1	cu				79
9	cv				80
17	cw				81
6	cx				82
14	cy				83
3	cz				84
11	da				85
19	db				86
8	dc				87
16	dd				88
5	de				89
13	df				90
2	dg				91
10	dh				92
18	di				93
7	dj				94
15	dk				95
4	dl				96
12	dm				97
20	dn				98
1	do				99
9	dp				100
17	dq				101
6	dr				102
14	ds				103
3	dt				104
11	du				105
19	dv				106
8	dw				107
16	dx				108
5	dy				109
13	dz				110
2	ea				111
10	eb				112
18	ec				113
7	ed				114
15	ee				115
4	ef				116
12	eg				117
20	eh				118
1	ei				119
9	ej				120
17	ek				121
6	el				122
14	em				123
3	en				124
11	eo				125
19	ep				126
8	eq				127
16	er				128
5	es				129
13	et				130
2	eu				131
10	ev				132
18	ew				133
7	ex				134
15	ey				135
4	ez				136
12	fa				137
20	fb				138
1	fc				139
9	fd				140
17	fe				141
6	ff				142
14	fg				143
3	fh				144
11	fi				145
19	fj				146
8	fk				147
16	fl				148
5	fm				149
13	fn				150
2	fo				151
10	fp				152
18	fq				153
7	fr				154
15	fs				155
4	ft				156
12	fu				157
20	fv				158
1	fw				159
9	fx				160
17	fy				161
6	fz				162
14	ga				163
3	gb				164
11	gc				165
19	gd				166
8	ge				167
16	gf				168
5	gg				169
13	gh				170
2	gi				171
10	gj				172
18	gk				173
7	gl				174
15	gm				175
4	gn				176
12	go				177
20	gp				178
1	gq				179
9	gr				180
17	gs				181
6	gt				182
14	gu				183
3	gv				184
11	gw				185
19	gx				186
8	gy				187
16	gz				188
5	ha				189
13	hb				190
2	hc				191
10	hd				192
18	he				193
7	hf				194
15	hg				195
4	hh				196
12	hi				197
20	hj				198
1	hk				199
9	hl				200
17	hm				201
6	hn				202
14	ho				203
3	hp				204
11	hq				205
19	hr				206
8	hs				207
16	ht				208
5	hu				209
13	hv				210
2	hw				211
10	hx				212
18	hy				213
7	hz				214
15	ia				215
4	ib				216
12	ic				217
20	id				218
1	ie				219
9	if				220
17	ig				221
6	ih				222
14	ii				223
3	ij				224
11	ik				225
19	il				226
8	im				227
16	in				228
5	io				229
13	ip				230
2	iq				231
10	ir				232
18	is				233
7	it				234
15	iu				235
4	iv				236
12	iw				237
20	ix				238
1	iy				239
9	iz				240
17	ja				241
6	jb				242
14	jc				243
3	jd				244
11	je				245
19	jf				246
8	jg				247
16	jh				248
5	ji				249
13	jj				250
2	jk				251
10	jl				252
18	jm				253
7	jn				254
15	jo				255
4	jp				256
12	jq				257
20	jr				258
1	js				259
9	jt				260
17	ju				261
6	jv				262
14	jw				263
3	jx				264
11	jy				265
19	jz				266
8	ka				267
16	kb				268
5	kc				269
13	kd				270
2	ke				271
10	kf				272
18	kg				273
7	kh				274
15	ki				275
4	kj				276
12	kl				277
20	km				278
1	kn				279
9	ko				280
17	kp				281
6	kq				282
14	kr				283
3	ks				284
11	kt				285
19	ku				286
8	kv				287
16	kw				288
5	kx				289
13	ky				290
2	kz				291
10	la				292
18	lb				293
7	lc				294
15	ld				



MARCH hath xxxi. days.

| 7 Morning  
Prayer.

| 7 Evening  
Prayer.

		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
1 d	David	Deu. 15	Luk. 12	Deu. 16	Eph. 6
2 e	Chad.	17	13	18	Phil. 1
3 f		19	14	20	2
4 g		21	15	22	3
5 A		24	16	25	4
6 b		26	17	27	Col. 1
7 c	Perpe-	28	18	29	2
8 d	nia.	30	19	31	3
9 e		32	20	33	4
10 f		34	21	Josh. 1	1 Th. 1
11 g		Josh. 2	22	3	2
12 A	Greg.	4	23	5	3
13 b		6	24	7	4
14 c		8	John 1	9	5
15 d		10	2	23	2 Th. 1
16 e		24	3	Judg. 1	2
17 f		Judg. 2	4	3	3
18 g	Edw.	4	5	5	1 Tim. 1
19 A		6	6	7	2, 3
20 b		8	7	9	4
21 c	Bene-	10	8	11	5
22 d	dict.	12	9	13	6
23 e		14	10	15	2 Tim. 1
24 f	Fast.	16	11	17	2
25 g	Ann. of		12		3
26 A	Mary.	18	13	19	4
27 b		20	14	21	Tit. 1
28 c		Ruth 1	15	Rut. 2	2, 3
29 d		3	16	4	Phile.
30 e		1 Sa. 1.	17	1 Sa. 2	Hab. 1
31 f		3	18	4	2

# APRIL hath xxx. days.

7 Morning Prayer.
7 Evening Prayer.

			1 Lesson 1 Sam. 5	2 Lesson Joh. 19	1 Lesson 1 Sa. 6.	2 Lesson Heb. 5.
Lesson th. 6						
il. 1	1 g					
2	II 2 A		7	20	8	4
3	3 b	Richa.	9	21	10	5
4	19 4 c	Ambr.	11	Act 1.	12	6
l. 1	8 5 d		13	2	14	7
2	16 6 e		15	3	16	8
3	5 7 f		17	4	18	9
4	8 g		19	5	20	10
Th. 1	13 9 A		21	6	22	11
2	2 10 b		23	7	24	12
3	11 c		25	8	26	13
4	10 12 d		27	9	28	Jan. 1.
5	13 e		29	10	30	2
Th. 1	18 14 f		31	11	2 Sa. 1.	3
2	7 15 g		2 Sam. 2	12	3	4
3	16 A		4	13	5	5
Tim 1	15 17 b		6	14	7	1 Pet. 1.
3	4 18 c		8	15	9	2
4	19 d	Alpheg	10	16	11	3
5	12 20 e		12	17	13	4
6	1 21 f		14	18	15	5
Tim 1	9 22 g		16	19	17	3 Pet. 1.
2	23 A	S. Geor.	18	20	19	3
3	24 b		20	21	21	4
4	17 25 c	S. Mark		22		1 Jo. 1.
it. 1	6 26 d	Evang.	22	23	23	2
3	27 e		24	24	1 Kin. 1	3
ile.	14 28 f		1 Kin. 2	25	3	4
ab. 1	3 29 g		4	26	5	5
2	30 A		6	27	7	6

MAY hath xxxi. dayz.

¶ Morning  
Prayer.

¶ Evening  
Prayer.

		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
2	1 b Phil. 4				
	2 c Job.	1 Kin. 8.	Act. 28	1 Kin. 9	Jude.
10	3 d Invent	10	Mat. 1.	1	2
8	4 e of the	12	2	13	3
5	5 f Cross.	14	3	15	4
10	6 g J. Port.	16	4	17	5
5	7 A	18	5	19	6
8	8 b	20	6	21	7
13	9 c	22	7	2 Ki. 1.	8
2	10 d	2 Ki. 2.	8	3	9
	11 e	4	9	5	10
10	12 f	6	10	7	11
	13 g	8	11	9	12
18	14 A	10	12	11	13
7	15 b	12	13	13	14
	16 c	14	14	15	15
10	17 d	15	15	17	16
4	18 e	18	16	19	1 Cor. 1
	19 f Dunst.	20	17	21	2
12	20 g	22	18	23	3
1	21 A	24	19	25	4
	22 b	Ezra 1.	20	Ezra 3.	5
9	23 c	4	21	5	6
	24 d	6	22	7	7
17	25 e	9	23	Neh. 1.	8
6	26 f Auguft.	Neh. 2.	24	4	9
	27 g Bede.	5	25	6	10
14	28 A	8	26	9	11
	29 b Charles	10	27	13	12
3	30 c II. Nat.	Esth. 1.	28	Esth. 2.	13
11	31 d	3	Mar. 1.	4.	14

# JUNE hath xxx. days.

7 Morning  
Prayer.

4 Evening  
Prayer.

		1 Lesson Eph. 5.	2 Lesson Mar. 2	1 Lesson Eph. 6.	2 Lesson 1 Cor. 13
10	1 e Nicom.	7	3	8	16
8	2 f	9	4	Job 1	2 Cor. 1
3	3 g	Job 2.	5	3	2
15	4 A	4	6	5	3
5	5 b Boni-	6	7	7	4
6	6 c face.	8	8	9	5
13	7 d	10	9	11	6
2	8 e	12	10	13	7
9	9 f	14	11	15	8
10	10 g				
11	11 A Barn.	16	12	17, 18	9
18	12 b Apost.	19	13	20	10
7	13 c	21	14	22	11
14	14 d	23	15	24, 25	12
15	15 e	26, 27	16	28	13
4	16 f	29	Luke 1	30	Gal. 1
12	17 g S. Al-	31	2	32	2
1	18 A ban M.	33	3	34	3
19	19 b	35	4	36	4
20	20 c Edw.	37	5	38	5
9	21 d	39	6	40	6
22	22 e	41	7	42	Eph. 1
17	23 f Fast.				
6	24 g Jo. Bap.	Prov. 1	8	Prov. 2	2
25	25 A	3	9	4	3
14	26 b	5	10	6	4
3	27 c	7	11	8	5
28	28 d Fast.				
11	29 e Pet. Ap.	9	12	10	6
30	30 f				

**JULY hath xxxi days.**

**¶ Morning  
Prayer.**

**¶ Evening  
Prayer.**

			1 Lesson Pro. 11.	2 Lesson Lu. 13	1 Lesson Pro. 12	2 Lesson Phil. 1
10	1	B				
8	2	A	Mary.	13	14	3
	3	b		15	16	3
16	4	c	Martin	17	18	4
5	5	d		19	20	Col. 1
	6	e		21	22	2
13	7	f		23	24	3
2	8	g		25	26	4
	9	A		27	28	1 Th. 1
10	10	b		29	31	2
	11	c	Ecc. 1	23	Ecc. 2	3
18	12	d		24	4	4
7	13	e		5	Joh. 1	5
	14	f		7	2	2 Th. 1
15	15	g	Swith.	9	3	2
4	16	A		11	4	3
	17	b	Jer. 1	5	Jer. 2	1 Tim. 1
12	18	c		6	4	2, 3
1	19	d		7	6	4
	20	e	Marg.	7	8	5
9	21	f	Magd.	9	9	6
	22	g		11	10	2 Tim. 1
17	23	A		13	11	2
6	24	b	Past.	15	12	3
	25	c	Ja. ap.		13	4
13	26	d	Ann.	17	14	18 Tit. 1
3	27	e		19	15	20 2, 3
	28	f		21	16	22 Phil. 1
11	29	g		23	17	24 Heb. 1
	30	A		25	18	26 2
19	31	b		27	19	28 3

AUGUST hath xxxi days.

Morning Prayer

Evening Prayer.

		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	4. Lesson.
1	c	Lam.	Jer. 29.	Job. 30.	Jer. 30.
2	d		31	31	32
3	e		32	Act. 1.	33
4	f		33	2	34
5	g		34	3	35
6	A	Transf.	35	4	36
7	b	Nam. of	36	5	37
8	c	Jesu.	37	6	38
9	d		38	7	39
10	e	Laur.	39	8	40
11	f		40	9	41
12	g		41	10	42
13	A		42	11	43
14	b		43	12	44
15	c		44	13	45
16	d		45, 46	14	46
17	e		46	15	47
18	f		47	16	48
19	g		48	17	49
20	A		49	18	50
21	b		50	19	51
22	c		51	20	52
23	d		52	21	53
24	e		53	22	54
25	f		54	23	55
26	g		55	24	56
27	A		56	25	57
28	b		57	26	58
29	c		58	27	59
30	d		59	28	60
31	e		60	29	61

# SEPTEMBER hath xxx. days.

¶ Morning  
Prayer.

¶ Evening  
Prayer.

			1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
10	1 f	Giles	Hol. 14.	Mat. 2.	Joel 1.	Rom. 2
9	2 g		Joel 2.	3	3	3
8	3 A		Am. 1.	4	Am. 2.	4
13	4 b		3	5	4	5
12	5 c		5	6	6	6
11	6 d		7	7	8	7
10	7 e	Emur. b	9	8	Obad.	8
9	8 f	Nat. of	Jona 1.	9	Jo. 2, 3.	9
18	9 g	Mar.	4	10	Mic. 1.	10
7	10 A		Mic. 2.	11	3	11
6	11 b		4	12	5	12
15	12 c		6	13	7	13
4	13 d		Nah. 1.	14	Nah. 2.	14
3	14 e	Holy cr.	3	15	Hab. 1.	15
12	15 f		Hab. 2.	16	3	16
1	16 g		Zep. 1.	17	Zep. 2.	1 Cor. 1
17	17 A	Lamb.	3	18	Hag 1.	2
9	18 b		Hag 2.	19	Zec. 1.	3
19	19 c		Zec. 2, 3	20	4, 5	4
17	20 d	Past.	6	21	7	5
6	21 e	S. Mat.		22		6
12	22 f	Abel.	8	23	9	7
14	23 g		10	24	11	8
3	24 A		12	25	13	9
11	25 b		14	26	Mal. 1.	10
11	26 c	Cypr.	Mal. 2.	27	3	11
19	27 d		4	28	Tob. 1.	12
8	28 e		Tob. 2.	Mar. 1.	3	13
8	29 f	S. Nich.		2		14
13	30 g	Jerom.	4	3	6	15

# OCTOBER hath xxxi days.

¶ Morning  
Prayer.

¶ Evening  
Prayer.

			1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
16	1 A	mig.	Tob. 7.	Mar. 4.	Tob. 8.	Co. 10
5	2 b		9	5	10	2 Co. 1
13	3 c		11	6	12	3
2	4 d		13	7	14	4
10	5 e		Judet. 1.	8	Jud. 2.	5
18	6 f	Faith	3	9	4	6
7	7 g		5	10	6	7
10	8 A		7	11	8	8
11	9 b	Dennis	9	12	10	9
12	10 c		11	13	12	10
13	11 d		13	14	14	11
14	12 e		15	15	16	12
15	13 f	Edw.	Wif. 1.	16	Wif. 2.	13
16	14 g		3	Lu. 4. 1	4	14
1	15 A		5	di. 1.	6	15
2	16 b		7	2	8	16
3	17 c	Edw.	9	3	10	17
4	18 d	S. Luke		4		18
5	19 e		11	5	12	19
6	20 f		13	6	14	20
7	21 g		15	7	16	21
8	22 A		17	8	18	22
9	23 b		19	9	Eccl. 1	23
10	24 c		Ecclus 2	10	3	24
11	25 d	Crispin	4	11	5	25
12	26 e		6	12	7	26
13	27 f	Faith.	8	13	9	27
14	28 g	Sim. &		14		28
15	29 A	Jud.	10	15	11	29
	30 b		12	16	13	30
	31 c	Faith.	14	17	15	31



# NOVEMBER hath xxx days.

¶ Morning  
Prayer.

¶ Evening  
Prayer.

		1 Lesson	2 Lesson	1 Lesson	2 Lesson
	1 d All				
13	2 e Saints.	Ecc. 16.	Lu. 18.	Ec. 17.	Col. 2.
2	3 f	18	19	19	3
	4 g	20	20	21	4
10	5 A Pa. conf.	22	21	23	1 Th. 1.
	6 b Leon.	24	22	(a) 25	2
18	7 c	27	23	28	3
7	8 d	29	24	(b) 30	4
	9 e	31	Joh. 1.	32	5
1	10 f	33	2	34	2 Th. 1.
4	11 g S. Mart.	35	3	36	2
	12 A	37	4	38	3
12	13 b Brice.	39	5	40	1 Tim. 1
	14 c	41	6	42	2, 3
	15 d Machur	43	7	44	4
9	16 e	45	8	(c) 46	5
	17 f Hug. b.	47	9	48	6
17	18 g	49	10	50	2 Tim. 1
6	19 A	51	11	Baru. 1	2
	20 b Edmun.	Bar. 2.	12	3	3
14	21 c Kin.	4	13	5	4
3	22 d Cecil.	6	14	Hi. Su.	Tit. 1.
	23 e Clem.	B. & D.	15	Isa. 1.	2, 3.
11	24 f	Isa. 2.	16	3	Phile.
19	25 g Cathe-	4	17	5	Heb. 1.
	26 A rin.	6	18	7	2
8	27 b	8	19	9	3
	28 c	10	20	11	4
16	29 d Fast.	12	21	13	5
5	30 e Andr. A		A. 1.		6

Note, that (a) Eccus 25. is to be read onely to ver. 13. and (b) Eccus 30. onely to ver. 18. and (c) Eccus 46. onely to ver. 20

# DECEMBER hath xxxi. days.

7 Morning  
Prayer.

7 Evening  
Prayer.

Lesson

1. 2.

3

4

Th. 1.

2

3

4

5

Th. 1.

2

3

Tim. 1

2, 3

4

5

6

Tim. 1

2

3

4

it. 1.

2, 3.

hile.

Feb. 1.

2

3

4

5

6

only

er. 18.

10

1 Lesson 2 Lesson 1 Lesson 2 Lesson

Isa. 14. Act. 2. Isa. 15. Heb. 7.

13	1 f	16	3	17	8
2	2 g	18	4	19	9
10	3 A	20, 21	5	22	10
18	4 b	23	6	24	11
7	5 c	25	dim. 7.	26	12
15	6 d	27	dim. 7.	28	13
4	7 e	29	8	30	Jan. 1.
13	8 f	31	9	32	2
2	9 g	33	10	34	3
10	10 A	35	11	36	4
18	11 b	37	12	38	5
7	12 c	39	13	40	1 Pet. 1
15	13 d	41	14	42	2
4	14 e	43	15	44	3
13	15 f	45	16	46	4
2	16 g	47	17	48	5
10	17 A	49	18	50	2 Pet. 1
18	18 b	51	19	52	2
7	19 c	53	20	54	3
15	20 d	55	21	56	1 Joh. 1.
4	21 e	57	22	58	2
13	22 f	59	23	60	3
2	23 g		24		4
10	24 A				
18	25 b				
7	26 c				
15	27 d				
4	28 e				
13	29 f	61	25	62	1 Joh. 2.
2	30 g	63	26	64	2 Joh. 1.
10	31 A	65	27	66	3 Joh. 1.
18			28		

# Tables & Rules

FOR

## The Moveable and Immoveable Feasts;

Together with the days of Fasting and Abstinence, through the whole year.

RULES to know when the Moveable Feasts, and Holidays begin.

**E**aster-day (on which the rest depend) is always the first Sunday after the first Full Moon which happens next after the One and twentieth day of March. And if the Full Moon happens upon a Sunday, Easter-day is the Sunday after.

Advent-Sunday is always the nearest Sunday to the Feast of St. Andrew, whether before or after.

Septuagesima	} is Sunday {	Nine	} weeks before Easter.
Sixtyesima		Eight	
Quinquagesima		Seven	
Quaragesima		Six	

Ascension Sunday	} is {	Five weeks	} after Easter.
Ascension-day		Forty days	
Whitsunday		Seven weeks	
Trinity Sunday		Eight weeks	

The days of the Feasts of

A Table of all the Feasts that are to be observed in the Church of England through the year.

ALL Sundays in the Year.  
 The Circumcision of our Lord JESUS CHRIST.  
 The Epiphany.  
 The Conversion of S. Paul.  
 The Purification of the blessed Virgin.  
 S. Matthias the Apostle.  
 The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin.  
 S. Mark the Evangelist.  
 S. Philip and S. Jacob the Apostles.  
 The Ascension of our Lord JESUS CHRIST.  
 S. Barnabas.  
 The Nativity of S. John Baptist.  
 S. Peter the Apostle.  
 S. James the Apostle.  
 S. Bartholomew the Apostle.  
 S. Matthew the Apostle.  
 S. Michael, and all Angels.  
 S. Luke the Evangelist.  
 S. Simon and S. Jude the Apostles.  
 All Saints.  
 S. Andrew the Apostle.  
 S. Thomas the Apostle.  
 The Nativity of our Lord.  
 S. Stephen the Martyr.  
 S. John the Evangelist.  
 The Holy Innocents.

Munday and Tuesday } in Easter Week. } } Munday and Tuesday } in Whitsun Week.

**Table of the Vigils, Fasts, and days  
of Abstinence, to be observed in  
the year.**

The Events or Vigils before

- The Nativity of our Lord.
- The Purification of the Blessed Virgin Mary.
- The Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin.
- Easter-day.
- Ascension-day.
- Pentecost.
- S. Matthias.
- S. John Baptist.
- S. Peter.
- S. James.
- S. Bartholomew.
- S. Matthew.
- S. Simon and S. Jude.
- S. Andrew.
- S. Thomas.
- All Saints.

*Note, That if any of these Feast-days fall upon a Munday, then the Vigil or Fast-day shall be kept upon the Saturday, and not upon the Sunday next before it.*



**Days of Fasting or Abstinence.**

- I. The Fourty days of Lent.
- II. The Ember days at the four Seasons, being the Wednesday, Friday, and Saturday the first Sunday in Lent.
- III. The three Rogation days, being the Munday, Tuesday, and Wednesday before Holy Thursday, or the Ascension of our Lord.
- IV. All the Fridays in the year, except Christmas-day.

Certe

*Certain solemn days, for which particular Services are appointed.*

- I. The Fifth day of November, being the day of the Papists Conspiracy.
- II. The Thirtieth day of January, being the day of the Martyrdom of King Charles the First.
- III. The Nine and twentieth day of May, being the day of the Birth and Return of King Charles the Second.

*Note, that the Supputation of the year of our Lord in the Church of England, beginneth the First and twentieth day of March.*

# TABLE of the Movements of the calculated for County years.

Year of the Golden number.	The Golden number.	The Epact.	The Dominical Letter.	Golden after Epact.	Septuagesima Sunday.	The first day of Lent.
1671	0	9	F	4	Feb. 10	Feb. 27
1672	10	30	E	3	Jan. 26	Feb. 12
1673	11	1	D	5	Feb. 15	Mar. 4
1674	12	12	C B	4	7	Feb. 24
1675	13	23	A	3	Jan. 22	8
1676	14	4	G	5	Feb. 11	28
1677	15	15	F	3	9	20
1678	16	26	E D	1	Jan. 19	9
1679	17	7	C	4	Feb. 7	24
1680	18	18	B	3	Jan. 30	16
1681	19	29	A	6	Feb. 19	Mar. 8
1682	1	10	G F	4	4	Feb. 21
1683	2	22	E	5	Jan. 26	12
1684	3	3	D	5	Feb. 15	Mar. 4
1685	4	14	C	3	Jan. 31	Feb. 17
1686	5	25	B A	2	23	9
1687	6	6	G	5	Feb. 11	28
1688	7	17	F	2	Jan. 27	13
1689	8	28	E	5	Feb. 16	Mar. 5
1690	9	9	D C	4	8	Feb. 25
1691	10	20	B	3	Jan. 30	16
1692	11	1	A	5	Feb. 12	Mar. 1
1693	12	12	G	4	4	Feb. 21
1694	13	23	F E	2	Jan. 27	13
1695	14	4	D	5	Feb. 15	Mar. 4
1696	15	15	C	3	Jan. 31	Feb. 17
1697	16	26	B	2	23	9
1698	17	7	A G	5	Feb. 12	Mar. 1
1699	18	18	F	2	Jan. 27	Feb. 13
1700	19	29	E	5	Feb. 16	Mar. 5
1701	1	11	D	4	8	Feb. 25
1702	2	22	C B	2	Jan. 24	10
1703	3	3	A	5	Feb. 12	Mar. 1
1704	4	14	G	4	4	Feb. 21
1705	5	25	F	1	Jan. 20	6
1706	6	6	E D	4	Feb. 9	26
1707	7	17	C	3	Jan. 31	17
1708	8	28	B	6	Feb. 20	Mar. 9
1709	9	9	A	4	5	Feb. 22
1710	10	20	G F	3	Jan. 28	14

# TABLE OF THE

1844	1845	1846	1847	1848	1849
Apr. 14	May 19	May 23	June 2	June 12	June 22
Mar. 30	4	8	May 18	28	June 18
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	29	June 19
10	15	19	May 20	24	June 26
Mar. 26	Apr. 30	4	14	27	June 27
Apr. 15	May 20	24	June 3	24	June 28
7	12	16	May 16	27	June 29
Mar. 23	Apr. 26	Apr. 30	10	27	June 30
Apr. 11	May 16	May 20	30	24	June 31
3	8	12	22	23	July 1
23	28	June 1	June 11	23	July 2
7	12	May 16	May 26	23	July 3
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	July 4
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	July 5
4	9	13	May 22	23	July 6
Mar. 26	Apr. 30	4	14	27	July 7
Apr. 15	May 20	24	June 3	24	July 8
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	26	July 9
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	27	July 10
11	16	20	May 30	24	July 11
3	8	12	22	21	July 12
16	21	25	June 4	25	July 13
8	13	17	May 27	25	July 14
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	July 15
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	July 16
4	9	13	May 23	21	July 17
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	July 18
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	July 19
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	July 20
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	July 21
11	16	20	May 31	26	July 22
3	8	12	15	26	July 23
16	21	25	June 4	24	July 24
8	13	17	May 27	25	July 25
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	July 26
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	July 27
4	9	13	May 23	21	July 28
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	July 29
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	July 30
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	July 31
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Aug. 1
11	16	20	May 31	26	Aug. 2
3	8	12	15	26	Aug. 3
16	21	25	June 4	24	Aug. 4
8	13	17	May 27	25	Aug. 5
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Aug. 6
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Aug. 7
4	9	13	May 23	21	Aug. 8
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Aug. 9
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Aug. 10
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Aug. 11
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Aug. 12
11	16	20	May 31	26	Aug. 13
3	8	12	15	26	Aug. 14
16	21	25	June 4	24	Aug. 15
8	13	17	May 27	25	Aug. 16
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Aug. 17
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Aug. 18
4	9	13	May 23	21	Aug. 19
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Aug. 20
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Aug. 21
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Aug. 22
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Aug. 23
11	16	20	May 31	26	Aug. 24
3	8	12	15	26	Aug. 25
16	21	25	June 4	24	Aug. 26
8	13	17	May 27	25	Aug. 27
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Aug. 28
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Aug. 29
4	9	13	May 23	21	Aug. 30
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Aug. 31
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Sept. 1
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Sept. 2
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Sept. 3
11	16	20	May 31	26	Sept. 4
3	8	12	15	26	Sept. 5
16	21	25	June 4	24	Sept. 6
8	13	17	May 27	25	Sept. 7
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Sept. 8
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Sept. 9
4	9	13	May 23	21	Sept. 10
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Sept. 11
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Sept. 12
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Sept. 13
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Sept. 14
11	16	20	May 31	26	Sept. 15
3	8	12	15	26	Sept. 16
16	21	25	June 4	24	Sept. 17
8	13	17	May 27	25	Sept. 18
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Sept. 19
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Sept. 20
4	9	13	May 23	21	Sept. 21
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Sept. 22
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Sept. 23
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Sept. 24
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Sept. 25
11	16	20	May 31	26	Sept. 26
3	8	12	15	26	Sept. 27
16	21	25	June 4	24	Sept. 28
8	13	17	May 27	25	Sept. 29
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Sept. 30
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Oct. 1
4	9	13	May 23	21	Oct. 2
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Oct. 3
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Oct. 4
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Oct. 5
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Oct. 6
11	16	20	May 31	26	Oct. 7
3	8	12	15	26	Oct. 8
16	21	25	June 4	24	Oct. 9
8	13	17	May 27	25	Oct. 10
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Oct. 11
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Oct. 12
4	9	13	May 23	21	Oct. 13
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Oct. 14
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Oct. 15
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Oct. 16
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Oct. 17
11	16	20	May 31	26	Oct. 18
3	8	12	15	26	Oct. 19
16	21	25	June 4	24	Oct. 20
8	13	17	May 27	25	Oct. 21
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Oct. 22
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Oct. 23
4	9	13	May 23	21	Oct. 24
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Oct. 25
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Oct. 26
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Oct. 27
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Oct. 28
11	16	20	May 31	26	Oct. 29
3	8	12	15	26	Oct. 30
16	21	25	June 4	24	Oct. 31
8	13	17	May 27	25	Nov. 1
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Nov. 2
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Nov. 3
4	9	13	May 23	21	Nov. 4
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Nov. 5
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Nov. 6
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Nov. 7
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Nov. 8
11	16	20	May 31	26	Nov. 9
3	8	12	15	26	Nov. 10
16	21	25	June 4	24	Nov. 11
8	13	17	May 27	25	Nov. 12
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Nov. 13
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Nov. 14
4	9	13	May 23	21	Nov. 15
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Nov. 16
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Nov. 17
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Nov. 18
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Nov. 19
11	16	20	May 31	26	Nov. 20
3	8	12	15	26	Nov. 21
16	21	25	June 4	24	Nov. 22
8	13	17	May 27	25	Nov. 23
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Nov. 24
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Nov. 25
4	9	13	May 23	21	Nov. 26
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Nov. 27
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Nov. 28
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Nov. 29
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Nov. 30
11	16	20	May 31	26	Dec. 1
3	8	12	15	26	Dec. 2
16	21	25	June 4	24	Dec. 3
8	13	17	May 27	25	Dec. 4
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Dec. 5
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Dec. 6
4	9	13	May 23	21	Dec. 7
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Dec. 8
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Dec. 9
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Dec. 10
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Dec. 11
11	16	20	May 31	26	Dec. 12
3	8	12	15	26	Dec. 13
16	21	25	June 4	24	Dec. 14
8	13	17	May 27	25	Dec. 15
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Dec. 16
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Dec. 17
4	9	13	May 23	21	Dec. 18
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Dec. 19
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Dec. 20
Mar. 31	5	9	May 19	28	Dec. 21
Apr. 20	29	29	June 8	23	Dec. 22
11	16	20	May 31	26	Dec. 23
3	8	12	15	26	Dec. 24
16	21	25	June 4	24	Dec. 25
8	13	17	May 27	25	Dec. 26
Mar. 30	4	8	18	26	Dec. 27
Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	Dec. 28
4	9	13	May 23	21	Dec. 29
Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	Dec. 30
Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Dec. 31



To find Easter for ever.

	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
1599	10	11		12	6	7	8
1600	17	28		19	20	31	Ap. 1
1601	17	18		19	20	14	15
1602	3	4		5	6	7	8
1603	27	28		29	30	24	25
1604	17	11		12	13	14	15
1605	3	4		5	6	Ma. 31	Ap. 1
1606	24	25		19	20	21	22
1607	10	11		12	13	14	8
1608	3	Ma. 28	28	29	30	31	Ap. 1
1609	17	18		19	20	21	22
1610	10	11		5	6	7	8
1611	27	28		29	30	31	25
1612	17	18		19	13	14	15
1613	3	4		5	6	7	8
1614	27	28		22	23	24	25
1615	10	11		12	13	14	15
1616	3	4		5	Ma. 30	31	Ap. 1
1617	14	18		19	20	21	22

When ye have found the Sunday Letter in the uppermost Line, guide your eye downward from the same, till you come right over against the Prime; and there is shewed both what Moneth, and what day of the Moneth Easter falleth that year. But note, that the Name of the Moneth is set at the left Hand, or else just with the Figure, and followeth not, as in other Tables, by descent, but collateral.

THE

# ORDER

Morning and Evening

# PRAYER

Daily to be said and used  
throughout the year.

**T**he Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappell, or Chancel; Except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place. And the Chancels shall remain as they have done in times past.

And here is to be noted, that such Ornaments of the Church, and of the Ministers thereof at all times of Ministration, shall be retained, and be in use, as were in this Church of England by the Authority of Parliament, in the second year of the Reigne of King Edward the Sixth.

# THE ORDER FOR Morning Prayer,

Daily throughout the year.

At the beginning of Morning Prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures, that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

**W**hen the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. *Ezek. 18. 27.*

I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is before me. *Psal. 51. 3.*

Take my face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. *Psal. 51. 9.*

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Psal. 51. 17.*

Turn your face, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. *Jer. 13. 13.*

To the Lord our God belong mercies, and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him: neither

"I will give glory to my Father, who sits  
to the right of His Father; I have loved Him from before  
time; and all that He has given me, I have received from  
His Father." John 8:19-20

Enter not into judgment with thy servant, O Lord, for in thy fight shall no man living be justified. Psal. 143.

"If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. But if we confess our sin, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness." (1 J. 8: 3).

**D**early beloved brethren, the Scriptures  
teach us in sundry places to know  
ourselves our manifold sin and wickedness, and  
therefore should not disguise, nor cloak them, but  
confess them with a humble, low, and contrite  
heart, to the end that we may obtain  
forgiveness of the same by his infinite  
mercy. And although we ought assiduously  
to acknowledge our sins before God,  
yet we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble  
to meet together, to render thanks for the great  
benefits that we have received at his hands, for his  
most worthy praise, to hear his most precious  
word, and to ask those things which are requisite and  
necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore  
I pray and beseech you as many as are here present  
to accompany me with a pure heart, and with a  
loud voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, fol-  
lowing after me.

A general Confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Minister, all kneeling.

Almighty and most merciful Father, We have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep. We have followed too much the desires of our own hearts. We have

*[The page contains faint, illegible markings and bleed-through from the reverse side.]*

Then shall the Priest say, *Lord, have mercy upon us, and upon all thy people.* And the people shall answer, *Lord, have mercy upon us, and upon all thy people.* And the Priest shall say, *Glory be to thee, O Lord, our Father, who art in heaven.*

**O** Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasss, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, And the power, And the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

*¶ Then likewise he shall say,*

**O Lord, open thou our lips.**

*Answer.*

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Pref.*

**O God, make speed to save us.**

*Answer.*

**O Lord, make haste to help us.**

*¶ Here all standing up, the Priest shall say,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

*Answer.*

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Pref.*

**Praise ye the Lord.**

*Answer.*

**The Lords Name be praised.**

*¶ Then shall be said or sung this Psalm, the first of David, except on Easter-day, upon which another shall be appointed. And on the anniversary of the birth of our Lord, it is more devoutly sung in the morning, than the Psalm.*

**O** Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation :  
Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our selves glad in him with psalms :  
For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth : the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship, and fall down : and kneele before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness ;

When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I swore in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*Then shall follow the Psalms in order as they are appointed. And at the end of every Psalm throughout the Year, and likewise at the end of Benedicite, Benedictus, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*Then shall be read distinctly with an audible voice the last Lesson taken out of the Old Testament, as appointed in the Kalender, (except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day : ) the which reader shall kneeling, and turning himself, as he may best be*

*Te Deum Laudamus, daily throughout the year.*

*They that before every Lesson shall have begun with such a Chapter or verse of such a Chapter of such a Book: And after every Lesson.*

*Te Deum Laudamus.*

**W**E praise thee, O God: we acknowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud: the heavens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin: continually do cry,

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heaven and earth are full of the Majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world: doth acknowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite Majesty.

Thine honourable, true: and only Son.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man.

thou didst not spurn the Virgin's womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharp sword of death.

thou didst open the kingdom of heaven to all believers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the Glory of the Father.

We believe that thou shalt come, to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee, help thy servants.

thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbered with thy saints in glory everlasting.

O Lord, save thy people: and bless thine inheritance.

Govern them: and lift them up at all times.

Day by day: we sing unto thee.

Thou art the Lord our God: thou art the Lord alone.



*Morning Prayer.*

And we worship thy Name: ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Or this Canticle, *Benedicite omnia  
Opera Domini.*

O All ye works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye sun and moon, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye stars of heaven, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showres and dew, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winds of God, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winter and summer, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye dew and frosts, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and days, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darkness, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth bless the Lord: yea, let it praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and foulds, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the waters, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the air, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cartel, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye children of men, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let Israel bless the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye priests of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye servants of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye spirits, and souls of the righteous, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, bless ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost :

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall be read in like manner the second Lesson, taken out of the new Testament. And after that, the Hymn following ; except when that shall happen to be read in the Chapter for the day, or for the Gospel on S. John Baptists day.*

*Benedictus. S. Luk. 1. 68.*

**B**lessed be the Lord God of Israel : for he hath visited and redeemed his people ;

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us : in the house of his servant David ;

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets : which have been since the world began ;

That we should be saved from our enemies : and from the hands of all that hate us ;

To perform the mercy promised to our forefathers : and to remember his holy covenant :

*Morning Prayer.*

To perform the oath which he swore to our father Abraham: that he would give us;

That we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies: might serve him without fear;

In holiness and righteousness before him: all the days of our life.

And thou, Child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people: for the remission of their sins,

Through the tender mercy of our God: where by the Day-spring from on high hath visited us;

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*¶ Or this Psalm, Jubilate Deo.*

**O** Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves, we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall be sung or said the Apostles Creed by the Minister and the people, standing. Except onely such days as the Creed of St. Athanasius is appointed to be read.*

**I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth:

And in Jesus Christ his onely Son our Lord Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate Was crucified, dead and buried, He descended into Hell

*Sabbath.* The third day he rose again from the dead. He ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty; From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the holy Ghost; The holy Catholick Church; The Communion of Saints; The forgiveness of sins; The resurrection of the body, And the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after that, these prayers following, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.*

And with thy Spirit.

*Minister.*

¶ Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the Minister, Clerks and People shall say the Lords Prayer with a loud voice.

**O** Ur Father, which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest standing up, shall say

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us.

*Answer.* And grant us thy salvation.

*Priest.* O Lord, save the King.

*Answer.* And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Priest.* Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Priest.* O Lord, save thy people.

*Answer.* And bless thine Inheritance.

*Priest.* Give peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but onely thou, O God.

*Priest.* O God, make clean our hearts within us.

*Answer.* And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

*Morning Prayer.*

¶ Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion; The second for peace; The third for grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall never after daily be said at Morning Prayer throughout all the year, as followeth; all kneeling.

¶ The second Collect for Peace.

O God, who art the Authour of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom; Defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversarie, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third Collect for Grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, who hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day; Defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In Churches and places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.

¶ Then these five Prayers following are to be read here, except when the Litany is read; and then onely the two last are to be read, as they are there placed.

¶ A Prayer for the Kings Majesty.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely Ruler of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; Most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies; And finally after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Evening Prayer.*

*A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all goodness, sit  
thou between thee to bless our gracious King  
Charles, James Duke of York, and all the Royal  
Family: Endue them with thy holy Spirit; anoint  
them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with  
all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting  
kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for the Clergy and people.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who alone work-  
est great marvels: Send down upon our Bi-  
shops and Curates, and all congregations commit-  
ted to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace;  
and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them  
the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O  
Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Medi-  
ator, Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*A Prayer of Saint Chrysostom.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us grace at this  
time with one accord to make our common sup-  
plications unto thee, and dost promise, that when  
two or three are gathered together in thy Name,  
thou wilt grant their requests; fulfill now, O Lord,  
the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be  
most expedient for them; granting us in this world  
knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come  
life everlasting. *Amen.*

*2 Cor. 13. 14.*

**T**he grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love  
of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost  
be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Order of Morning  
Prayer throughout the year.*

**The order for Evening Prayer dai-  
ly throughout the year.**

*At the beginning of Evening Prayer, the Minister  
shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these  
sentences of the Scriptures, that follow. And then he  
shall say that which is written after the said sentences.*

**W**hen the wicked man turneth away from his  
wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth

that which is lawful and right, he shall save him alive. *Exek. 18. 27.*

I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin ever before me. *Psal. 51. 3.*

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. *Psal. 51. 9.*

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Psal. 51. 17.*

Rent your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. *Jer. 2. 13.*

To the Lord our God belong mercies and givenesses, though we have rebelled against him; neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us. *Dan. 9. 9, 10.*

O Lord correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing. *Jer. 10. 24.*

Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. *S. Matth. 3. 2.*

I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. *S. Luke 15. 18, 19.*

Enter not into judgment with thy servant, O Lord; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. *Psal. 143. 2.*

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. But if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. *1 S. 1. 8, 9.*

**D**early beloved brethren, the scripture man-  
dunes us in sundry places to acknowledge and  
confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that  
we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the  
face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but con-  
fess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and con-  
trite heart, to the end that we may obtain forgive-  
ness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy.  
Although we ought at all times humbly to ac-  
knowledge our sins before God, yet ought we  
chiefly so to do when we assemble and meet to-  
gether, to render thanks for the great benefits we  
have received at his hands, to set forth his  
worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word,  
and to ask those things which are requisite for

cessary as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore  
I pray and beseech you, as many as are here pre-  
sent, to accompany me with a pure heart and unfeign-  
able voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace,  
saying after me.

*A general Confession to be said of the whole Congrega-  
tion after the Minister, all kneeling.*

**A**lmighty and most merciful Father, We have  
erred and strayed from thy ways like lost  
sheep. We have followed too much the desires  
and desires of our own hearts. We have offended  
against thy holy laws. We have left undone those  
things which we ought to have done; And we have  
done those things which we ought not to have done.  
And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord,  
have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare  
thou them, O God, which confess their faults. Re-  
store thou them that are penitent; According to  
thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Je-  
su our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father,  
for his sake; that we may hereafter live a godly,  
righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy  
Name. Amen.

*The Absolution or Remission of sins, to be pronounced  
by the Priests alone, standing; the people still kneeling.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus  
Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner,  
but rather that he may turn from his wickedness,  
and live; and hath given power and commandment  
to his Ministers to declare and pronounce to his  
people being penitent, the absolution and remission  
of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them  
that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy  
Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us  
true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those  
things may please him which we do at this present,  
and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure  
and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eter-  
nal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Then the minister shall kneel, and say the Lords Prayer;  
the People also kneeling, and repeating it with  
him.*

**O**ur Father, which art in heaven; Hallowed be  
thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be  
done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this  
day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses,



*Evening Prayer.*

As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil: For thine is the Kingdom, and the Power, And the Glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

*¶ Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord, open thou our lips.

*Answ.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.* O God, make speed to save us.

*Answ.* O Lord, make haste to help us.

*¶ Here all standing up, the Priest shall say;*

Glory be to the Father, &c.

*Answ.* As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Priest.* Praise ye the Lord.

*Answ.* The Lords name be praised.

*¶ Then shall be said, or sung, the Psalms in order as they are appointed. Then a Lesson of the Old Testament, as is appointed: And after that, Magnificat (or the Song of the blessed Virgin Mary) in English as followeth.*

*Magnificat. S. Luke 1. 46.*

**M**Y soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my Spirit hath rejoyced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy, hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers Abraham and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever  
shall be: world without end. Amen.

Or else this Psalm, except it be on the nineteenth  
day of the moneth, when it is read in the ordinary  
course of the Psalms.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath  
done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy  
arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteous-  
ness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the hea-  
then.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward  
the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world  
have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye  
lands: sing, rejoyce and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp  
with a psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawms: O shew your  
selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is:  
the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills  
be joyfull together before the Lord: for he cometh  
to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world:  
and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to  
the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall  
be: world without end. Amen.

¶ Then a Lesson of the New Testament, as it is appointed  
and after that, Nunc dimittis (or the Song of  
Simeon) in English, as followeth.

*Nunc dimittis. S. Luke 2. 29.*

**L**ord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in  
peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation,

Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all  
people;

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to  
be the glory of thy people Israel.

*Evening Prayer.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Or else this Psalm ; Except it be on the twelfth day of the moneth.*

*Deus Misereatur. Psal. 67.*

**G**od be merciful unto us, and bleſs us : and ſhew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth : thy ſaving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bleſs us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then ſhall be ſaid or ſung the Apoſtles Creed, by the Miniſter and the people, ſtanding.*

**I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth :

And in Jeſus Chriſt his onely Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried, He deſcended into Hell, The third day he roſe again from the dead, He aſcended into heaven, And ſitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty ; From thence he ſhall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the holy Ghost ; The holy Catholick Church ; The communion of Saints ; The forgiveness of ſins ; The reſurrection of the body ; And the life everlaſting. Amen.

¶ *After that, theſe Prayers following, all devoutly kneeling.*

*Evening Prayer.*  
Kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.*

And with thy Spirit.

*Minister.*

¶ Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the Minister, Clerks, and People shall say the Lords Prayer with a loud voice.

O Ur Father, which art in heaven ; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation ; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest standing up shall say,  
O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us.

*Answer.* And grant us thy salvation.

*Priest.* O Lord, save the King.

*Answer.* And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Priest.* Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Priest.* O Lord, save thy people.

*Answer.* And bless thine inheritance.

*Priest.* Give peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but onely thou, O God.

*Priest.* O God, make clean our hearts within us.

*Answer.* And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three Collects ; the first of the day the second for peace ; the third for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth : which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening Prayer without alteration.

¶ The second Collect at Evening Prayer.

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed ; Give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy

thy commandments, and alib that by thee we be  
defended from the fear of our enemies, stay  
our time in rest and quietness, through the me-  
rit of Jesus Christ our Saviour. *Amen.*

*A The third Colled for aid against all perils.*

**L**ighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord,  
and by thy great mercy defend us from all pe-  
rils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy  
only Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*A In Quires and places where they sing, here followeth  
the Anthem.*

*A Prayer for the Kings Majesty.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty,  
King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler  
of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all  
the dwellers upon earth; Most heartily we beseech  
thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious  
Sovereign Lord King *Charles*, and so replenish him  
with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may al-  
way incline to thy will, and walk in thy way:  
Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts, grant  
him in health & wealth long to live, strengthen him  
that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies,  
and finally after this life, he may attain everlasting  
joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *A-  
men.*

*A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we  
humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious  
Queen *Catherine*, James Duke of *Tork*, and all the  
Royal Family: Endue them with thy holy Spirit;  
enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them  
with all happiness; and bring them to thine ever-  
lasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *A-  
men.*

*A Prayer for the Clergy and People.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who alone work-  
est great marvels, Send down upon our Bishops,  
and Curates, and all Congregations committed to  
their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace; and  
that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the  
continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord,  
for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour,  
Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

That our Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God,  
God and Man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten be-  
fore the worlds: and Man of the substance of his  
Mother, born in the world.

Perfect God, and perfect Man: of a reasonable  
soul, and humane flesh subsisting;

Equal to the Father, as touching his Godhead:  
and inferior to the Father, as touching his Man-  
hood.

Who although he be God and Man: yet he is not  
two; but one Christ;

One; not by conversion of the Godhead into  
flesh: but by taking of the Manhood into God;

One altogether; not by confusion of substance:  
but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man: so  
God and Man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation: descended into  
hell, rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right  
hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence  
he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with  
their bodies: and shall give account for their  
own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life  
everlasting: and they that have done evil, into e-  
verlasting fire.

This is the Catholick Faith: which, except a man  
believe faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to  
the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall  
be: world without end. Amen.

*Here followeth the Litany or General Supplication, to  
be sung or said after Morning Prayer upon sundays,  
Wednesdays, and Fridays, and at other times, when it  
shall be commanded by the Ordinary.*

**O** God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon  
us miserable sinners.

**O** God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us  
miserable sinners.

**O** God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have  
mercy upon us miserable sinners.

**O** God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon  
us miserable sinners.

God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

Remember not, Lord, our offences, nor the offences of our fore-fathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sins : spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

*Spare us, good Lord.*

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From all blindness of heart ; from pride, vain-glory and hypocrisy ; from envy, hatred and malice, and all uncharitableness,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From fornication, and all other deadly sin ; and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From lightning and tempest ; from plague, pestilence, and famine ; from battel and murder, and from sudden death,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From all sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion ; from all false doctrine, heresie and schism ; from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandment,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation ; by thy holy Nativity and Circumcision ; by thy Baptism, Fasting, and Temptation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By thine agony, and bloody sweat ; by thy Cross and Passion ; by thy precious Death and Burial ; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension ; and by the coming of the holy Ghost,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

In all time of our tribulation ; in all time of our wealth ; in the hour of death, and in the day of judgment,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*



*A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.*

**A** Almighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

2 Cor. 13. 14.

**T**he grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Order of Evening Prayer throughout the year.*

**¶** Upon these Feasts; Christmas-day, the Epiphany, Saint Matthias, Easter-day, Ascension-day, Whitsum-day, Saint John Baptist, Saint James, Saint Bartholomew, Saint Matthew, Saint Simon and Saint Jude, Saint Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said at Morning Prayer, in stead of the Apostles Creed, the Confession of our Christian Faith, commonly called the Creed of Saint Athanasius, by the Minister and people standing.

*Quicumque vult.*

**W**hosoever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholick Faith. Which Faith, except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholick Faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity;

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Son: and another of the Holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost is all one: the glory equal, the Majesty co-eternal.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such is the holy Ghost.



**St. Athanasius his Creed.**

The Father uncreate; the Son uncreate: and the Holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible: and the Holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternal, the Son eternal: and the Holy Ghost eternal.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternal.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty: and the Holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the Holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord: and the Holy Ghost Lord;

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we are compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord;

So are we forbidden by the Catholick religion: to say, There be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The Holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers; one Son, not three Sons: one Holy Ghost, not three Holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore, or after other: none is greater, or less then another;

But the whole three persons are co-eternal together: and co-equal.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid: the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore it is necessary to everlasting salvation: that he also believe rightly the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right Faith is, that we believe and confess:

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

*Lord, have mercy upon us.*

*Lord, have mercy upon us.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest, and the People with him, say the Lords prayer.*

**O** Ur Father, which art in heaven ; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation ; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Priest.* O Lord, deal not with us after our sins.

*Ans.* Neither reward us after our iniquities.

*¶ Let us pray.*

**O** God, merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful ; Mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us ; and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.*

**O** God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

*Ans.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

*Graciously look upon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.*

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

*O Lord*

*Thy Liberty.*  
*O Son of David, have mercy upon us.*

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us,  
Christ.

*Graciously hear us, O Christ; graciously hear us,  
Lord Christ.*

*Pet. A.* O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us.  
*Answ.* As we do put our trust in thee.

Let us pray.

**W**E humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities; and for the glory of thy Name, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved; and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediator and Advocate, Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ A Prayer of Saint Chrysostom.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us grace at all time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

*2 Cor. 13. 14.*

**T**he grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Litany.*

**Prayer**

We humbly do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord  
God, and that it may please thee to rule and govern  
thy holy Church universal in the right way ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen us in  
the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and  
holiness of life, thy servant Charles our most gracious  
King and Governour ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy  
faith, fear and love, and that he may evermore have  
affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and  
glory ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to be his defender and  
keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our  
gracious Queen Catherine, James Duke of York  
and all the Royal Family ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops,  
Priests and Deacons, with true knowledge and un-  
derstanding of thy word, and that both by their  
preaching and living they may set it forth, and show  
it accordingly ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the  
Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom,  
and understanding ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Ma-  
gistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and  
to maintain truth ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy  
people ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all nations uni-  
ty, peace, and concord ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us an heart to  
love and dread thee, and diligently to live after  
thy commandments ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all thy people  
increase of grace, to hear meekly thy word, and to  
receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth  
the fruits of the Spirit ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred and are deceived ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to succour, help and comfort all that are in danger, necessity and tribulation ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutours and slanderers, and to turn their hearts ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy Word ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

*Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.*

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world ;

*Grant us thy peace.*

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world ;

*Have mercy upon us.*

O Christ, hear us.

*O Christ, hear us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Lord, have mercy upon us.*

Christ,

Prayers and Thanksgivings upon several occasions, to be used before the two final Prayers of the Litany, or of Morning and Evening Prayer.

## PRAYERS.

¶ For rain.

O God, heavenly Father, who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance; Send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showres, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ For fair weather.

O Almighty Lord God, who for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, & afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again; We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved a plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, as that we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ In the time of dearth and famine.

O God, heavenly Father, whose gift it is, that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply; Behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory, now and for ever. *Amen.*

¶ Or this.

**O** God merciful Father, who in the time of Elisha the prophet, didst suddenly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness. Have mercy upon us, that we who are now for our sins punished with like adversity, may likewise find a seasonable relief: Increase the fruits of the earth by thy heavenly benediction; and grant that we receiving thy bountiful liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ In the time of war and tumults.

**O** Almighty God, King of all kings, and Governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent; Save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our enemies; abate their pride, allwage their malice, and confound their devices, that we, being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorify thee, who art the onely giver of all victory, through the merits of thy onely Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ In the time of any common plague or sickness.

**O** Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a plague upon thine own people in the wilderness for their obstinate rebellion against Moses and Aaron, and also in the time of king David didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest; Have pity upon us miserable sinners, who now are visited with great sickness and mortality, that like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, and didst command the destroying angel to cease from punishing; so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ In the Ember weeks, to be said every day, for those that are to be admitted into holy Orders.

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thy self an universal Church by the precious blood of thy dear Son; Mercifully look upon the same, and at this time so guide and govern



*Prayer.*

govern the minds of thy servants the Bishops and Pastours of thy flock, that they may lay hands suddenly on no man, but faithfully and wisely make choice of fit persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of thy Church. And to those which shall be ordained to any holy Function, give thy grace and heavenly benediction, that both by their life and doctrine they may set forth thy glory, and set forward the salvation of all men, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Or this.*

**A**lmighty God, the giver of all good gifts, who of thy divine providence hast appointed divers orders in thy Church; Give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those who are to be called to any office and administration in the same; and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue them with innocency of life, that they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ A Prayer for the High Court of Parliament, to be read during their Session.*

**M**ost gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for this Kingdom in general, so especially for the High Court of Parliament, under our most religious and gracious King at this time assembled; That thou wouldest be pleased to direct and prosper all their consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, honour, and welfare of our Sovereign and his Kingdoms; that all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours upon the best and surest foundations, that peace and happiness, truth and justice, religion and piety may be established among us for all generations. These and all other necessities be them, for us, and thy whole Church, we humbly beg in the name and mediation of Jesus Christ our most blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

*¶ A Collect or Prayer for all conditions of men, to be used at such times when the Litany is not appointed to be said.*

**O** God, the Creatour and Preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and



### Thanksgivings.

conditions of men, that thou wouldest be pleased to make thy ways known unto them; thy saving health unto all nations. More especially we pray for the good estate of the Catholick Church; that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that who profess and call themselves Christians, may be led into the way of truth, and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life. Finally we commend to thy fatherly goodness all those who are any ways afflicted, or distressed in mind, body, or estate,

*\* This to be said ( \* especially those for whom we when any desire prayers are desired ) that it may be the prayers of the congregation.* please thee to comfort and relieve them according to their several necessities, giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy issue out of all their afflictions. And this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake. *Amen.*

*\* A Prayer that may be said after any of the former.*

**O** God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive; Receive our humble petitions; and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Advocate. *Amen.*



## THANKSGIVINGS.

*\* A General thanksgiving.*

**A**lmighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving kindness to us, and to all men [ *\* particularly to them who desire now to offer up their praise and thanksgivings for thy late mercies vouchsafed unto them.* ] We bless thee for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life, but above all for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ; for the means of grace,

*\* This to be said when any that have been prayed for, desire to return praise.*

for  
that  
may  
worth  
lives  
walk  
all o  
whom  
and g

**O**latte  
bring  
thee  
great  
on t  
dry,  
wants  
thy i

**O**and i  
souls  
ther;  
this t  
kindn  
Jesus

**O**Churc  
cheap  
for th  
tinue  
yield  
our co

**O**their  
ving  
parent  
acknov

### Thanksgiving

for the hope of glory. And we beseech thee give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful, and that we may show forth thy praise, not onely with our lips, but in our lives, by giving up our selves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

#### ¶ For Rain.

**O** God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; We give thee humble thanks that it hath pleased thee in our great necessity to send us at the last a joyful rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### ¶ For fair weather.

**O** Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather; We praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving kindness from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### ¶ For Plenty.

**O** Most merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty; We give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty, beseeching thee to continue thy loving kindness unto us, that our land may yield us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### ¶ For peace and deliverance from our enemies.

**O** Almighty God, who art a strong towre of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies; We yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers wherewith we were compassed. We acknowledge it, by goodness, that we were not delivered.

*Thanksgiving.*

livered over as a prey unto them; beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For restoring publick peace at home.*

**O** Eternal God our heavenly Father, who alone makest men to be of one mind in a house, and stillest the outrage of a violent and unruly people; We bless thy holy Name that it hath pleased thee to appease the seditious tumults which have been lately raised up amongst us; most humbly beseeching thee to grant to all of us grace, that we may henceforth obediently walk in thy holy commandments, and leading a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty, may continually offer unto thee our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving for these thy mercies towards us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For deliverance from the Plague, or other common Sickness.*

**O** Lord God, who hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions, by thy late heavy and dreadful visitation, and now in the midst of judgment remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death; We offer unto thy fatherly goodness, our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Or this.*

**W**E humbly acknowledge before thee, O most merciful Father, that all the punishments which are threatned in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart. Yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to allwage the contagious sickness wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings; We offer unto thy divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels to be  
used throughout the year.

¶ *Note, that the Collect appointed for every Sunday, or for any Holiday that hath a Vigil or Eve, shall be said at the Evening Service next before.*

*The first Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life (in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility,) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious majesty, to judge both the quick and dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *This Collect is to be repeated every day with the other Collects in Advent, until Christmas-Eve.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 13. 8.*

**O**We no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another, hath fulfilled the law. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy self. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour, therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. And that knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer then when we believed. The night is far spent, the day is at hand; let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour

*The second Sunday in Advent.*

of light. Let us walk honestly as in the day, not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 21. 1.*

**W**hen they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foale of an ass. And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, and brought the ass and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way, others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord, Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? And the multitude said, This is Jesus the Prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. And Jesus went into the temple of God; and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves, and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of thieves.

*The second Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**B**lessed Lord, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning; Grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

W  
thro  
have  
tion  
ther  
one  
ther  
one  
of G  
of th  
the p  
Gent  
writt  
the G  
faith  
again  
him  
shall  
over  
Now  
in bel  
the po

A  
N  
distre  
waves  
and for  
on the  
ken. A  
in a clo  
these  
and lift  
eth nig  
the fig  
forth, y  
mer is  
these th  
of God  
This g  
fulfilled  
my wor

The Epistle. Rom. 15. 4.

**W**Hatsoever things were written aforetime, were written for our learning, that we through patience & comfort of the Scriptures might have hope. Now the God of patience and consolation, grant you to be like-minded one towards another, according to Christ Jesus: that ye may with one mind, and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us, to the glory of God. Now I say, that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision, for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy, as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy Name. And again he saith, Rejoyce, ye Gentiles, with his people. And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles, and bless him, all ye people. And again Isaiah saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in him shall the Gentiles trust. Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the holy Ghost.

The Gospel. S. Luke 21. 25.

**A**ND there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring; mens hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. And he spake to them a parable, Behold the fig-tree, and all the trees; when they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily, I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled: Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

*The third Sunday In Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord Jesu Christ, who at thy first coming didst send thy messenger to prepare thy way before thee: Grant that the ministers and stewards of thy mysteries, may likewise so prepare and make ready thy way, by turning the hearts of the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, that at thy second coming to judge the world, we may be found an acceptable people in thy sight, who livest and reignest with the Father and the holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 4. 1.*

**E**t a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover, it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. But with me it is a very small thing, that I should be judged of you; or of mans judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self. For I know nothing by my self, yet am I not hereby justified; but he that judgeth me, is the Lord. Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts; and then shall every man have praise of God.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 11. 2.*

**N**ow when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. And blessed is he whoeuer shall not be offended in me. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothes are in kings houses. But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. For this is he of whom it is written,



*The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

ten, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

*The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, raise up ( we pray thee ) thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us; that whereas through our sins and wickedness, we are sore let and hindred in running the race that is set before us, thy bountiful grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us, through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 4. 4.*

**R**ejoyce in the Lord alway, and again I say, Rejoyce. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. Be careful for nothing: but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

*The Gospel. S. John 1. 19.*

**T**his is the record of John, when the Jews sent Priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou? And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ. And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No. Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thy self? He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias: And they which were sent, were of the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet? John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not. He it is who coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoes latchet I am not worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.



The Nativity of our Lord, or the Birth-  
day of CHRIST, commonly  
called *Christmas-day*.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us thy onely  
begotten Son to take our nature upon him,  
and as at this time to be born of a pure  
Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate,  
and made thy children by adoption and grace, may  
daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the  
same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth  
with thee and the same Spirit, ever one God, world  
without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Hebr. i. i.*

**G**od who at sundry times, and in divers man-  
ners spake in time past unto the fathers by the  
prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by  
his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things,  
by whom also he made the worlds. Who being the  
brightness of his glory, and the expresse image of  
his person, and upholding all things by the word of  
his power, when he had by himself purged our  
sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on  
high: being made so much better then the angels, as  
he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent  
name then they. For unto which of the angels said  
he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I be-  
gotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father,  
and he shall be to me a Son? And again, when he  
bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he  
saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.  
And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels  
spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. But unto  
the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and  
ever, a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy  
kingdom. Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated  
iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anoint-  
ed thee with the oyl of gladness above thy fellows.  
And, Thou Lord, in the beginning hast laid the  
foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the  
works of thine hands. They shall perish, but thou  
remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a  
garment; and as a vesture shalt thou fold them up,  
and they shall be changed; but thou art the same,  
and thy years shall not fail.

**I**n  
in th  
by hi  
that  
light  
the  
man  
same  
that  
not  
that  
eth  
in the  
the w  
and  
ceives  
sons  
which  
the fl  
the V  
(and  
begot

**G**R  
may  
behold  
filled  
bless  
Marty  
derers  
the rig  
suffer  
*Amen.*

¶ *Ther  
shall*

**S**Ter  
up  
of Go

*St. Stephen.*

*The Gospel. St. Joh. 1. 1.*

**I**N the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him, and without him was not any thing made, that was made. In him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the light, that all men through him might believe. He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light. That was the true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father) full of grace and truth.

*St. Stephens day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant, O Lord, that in all our sufferings here upon earth, for the testimony of thy truth, we may stedfastly look up to heaven, and by faith behold the glory that shall be revealed; and being filled with the holy Ghost, may learn to love and bless our persecuters, by the example of thy first Martyr Saint Stephen, who prayed for his murderers to thee, O blessed Jesus, who standest at the right hand of God, to succour all those that suffer for thee, our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually unto New-years Eve.

*For the Epistle. Acts 7. 55.*

**S**TEPHEN being full of the holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of

*St. John.*

God, and said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, and cast him out of the city, and stoned him; and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young mans feet whose name was Saul. And they stoned Stephen calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus receive my spirit. And he kneeled down and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

*The Gospel. St. Matt. 23. 34.*

**B**Ehold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucifie; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city; that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. Verily I say unto you, all these things shall come upon this generation. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not. Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.

*Saint John the Evangelists day.*

*The Collect.*

**M**erciful Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church, that it being enlightned by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John, may so walk in the light of thy truth, that it may at length attain to the light of everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 St. John 1. 1.*

**T**hat which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands

hands have handled of the word of life: (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us.) That which we have seen and heard, declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us; and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

*The Gospel. St. John 21. 19.*

JESUS said unto Peter, Follow me. Then Peter turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved, following, which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter seeing him, saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do? Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Follow thou me. Then went this saying abroad among y<sup>e</sup> brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things, and we know that his testimony is true. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be written every one, I suppose, that even the world it self could not contain the books that should be written.

---

*The Innocents day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast ordained strength, and madest infants to glorifie thee by their deaths; Mor-

*Innocenti.*

Give and kill all vices in us, and so strengthen us by thy grace, that by the innocency of our lives, and constancy of our faith even unto death, we may glorify thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*Amos.*

*For the Epistle. Rev. 14. 1.*

**I** Looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred fourty and four thousand, having his Fathers name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song, but the hundred and fourty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women, for they are virgins: these are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth: these were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God.

*Jo. 1.*

*The Gospel. St. Matth. 2. 13.*

**T**He angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word; for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt, and was there until the death of Herod; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my Son. Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise-men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise-men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, In Ramia was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

*Psalm.*

*The*

**A**L  
as at  
that v  
by ad  
thy h  
Christ  
same S

**N**O  
Lord  
until  
when  
elem  
time  
wom  
were  
tion  
forth  
Abbe  
vant  
thro

**T**fore  
the  
just  
exar  
whi  
of  
Jose  
Mar  
is  
Son  
save  
don  
of  
gin  
and  
into

*Sunday after Christmas-day.*

*The Sunday after Christmas-day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given us thy onely begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 4. 1.*

**N**OW I say, that the heir as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; but is under tutors and governours, until the time appointed of the father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son made of a woman, made under the law, to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

*The Gospel St. Matth. 1. 18.*

**T**he birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph (before they came together) she was found with child of the holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying. Joseph thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her, is of the holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a Son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a Virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted, is, God with us.) Then Joseph being raised

*Circumcision.*

called from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife : and knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born Son ; and he called his name Jesus.

*The Circumcision of Christ.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who madeſt thy bleſſed Son to be circumciſed, and obedient to the law for man ; Grant us the true circumciſion of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnal luſts, we may in all things obey thy bleſſed will, through the ſame thy Son Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 4. 8.*

**B**leſſed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute ſin. Cometh this bleſſedneſs then upon the circumciſion only, or upon the uncircumciſion alſo ? For we ſay, that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteouſneſs. How was it then reckoned ? when he was in circumciſion, or in uncircumciſion ? Not in circumciſion, but in uncircumciſion. And he received the ſign of circumciſion, a ſeal of the righteouſneſs of the faith, which he had yet being uncircumciſed ; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumciſed ; that righteouſneſs might be imputed unto them alſo : And the father of circumciſion to them who are not of the circumciſion onely, but alſo walk in the ſteps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumciſed. For the promiſe, that he ſhould be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham or to his ſeed, through the law, but through the righteouſneſs of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promiſe made of none effect.

*The Goſpel. St. Luke 2. 15.*

**A**nd it came to paſs, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the ſhepherds ſaid one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and ſee this thing which is come to paſs, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haſte, and found Mary and Joſeph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had ſeen it, they made known abroad the ſaying which was told them  
concern-



### *Epiphany.*

concerning this child. And all they that heard were wondrous at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying, and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

¶ *The same Collect, Epistle and Gospel shall serve for every day after unto the Epiphany.*

*The Epiphany, or the manifestation of Christ to the Gentiles.*

*The Collect.*

O God, who by the leading of a star didst manifest thy onely begotten Son to the Gentiles; Mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 3. 1.*

FOR this cause, I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles; if ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God, which is given me to you-ward: How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery (as I wrote afore in few words, whereby when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ, by the Gospel: whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. Unto me who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles y<sup>e</sup> unsearchable riches of Christ; and to make all men see, what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places, might be known by the Church the manifold wisdom of



*The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord. In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

*The Gospel. St. Matth. 2. 1.*

**W**HEN Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise-men from the east to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born king of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judea: For thus it is written by the prophet, And thou Bethlehem in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: For out of thee shall come a Governour that shall rule my people Israel. Then Herod when he had privily called the wise-men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go, and search diligently for the young child, and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. When they had heard the king, they departed; and lo, the star which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star, they rejoyced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down and worshipped him: And when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts, gold, and frankincense, and myrrhe. And being warned of God in a dream, that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own countrey another way.

*The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The*

*The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 1.*

**I** Beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think, but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office; so we being many are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

*The Gospel. St. Luke 2. 41.*

**N**OW his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover. And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem, and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they supposing him to have been in the company, went a days journey, and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? Behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Fathers business? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

*The Second Sunday after Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth; Mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 6.*

**H**AVING then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesie according to the proportion of faith; or ministry, let us wait on our ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching; or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with chearfulness. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil, cleave to that which is good. Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love, in honour preferring one another: not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord; rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer; distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality. Bless them which persecute you; bless, and curse not. Rejoyce with them that do rejoyce, and weep with them that weep. Be of the same mind one towards another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate.

*The Gospel. St. John 2. 1.*

**A**ND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus was called and his disciples to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus saith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governour of the feast. And they bare it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants

servants which drew the water knew ) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, and saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse : but thou hast kept the good wine until now. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory, and his disciples believed on him.

*The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 16.*

**B**E not wise in your own conceits. Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath ; for it is written, Vengeance is mine ; I will repay, saith the Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him ; if he thirst, give him drink : for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 8. 1.*

**W**hen he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. And behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And Jesus put forth his hand and touched him, saying, I will, be thou clean. And immediately his leprosie was cleansed. And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man, but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded for a testimony unto them. And when Jesus was entred into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion beseeching him, and saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsie, grievously tormented. And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldst come under my roof ; but speak the word onely, and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under

*The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

der authority, having souldiers under me: and I say unto this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel. And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east, and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way, and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

*The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright; grant to us such strength and protection, as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Rom. 13. 1.*

**L**et every soul be subject unto the higher powers; for there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? Do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: for he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For, for this cause pay you tribute also; for they are Gods ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

*The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Gospel. S. Math. 8. 23.*

**A**ND when he was entred into a ship, his disciples followed him. And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And his disciples came to him and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us, we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm. But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him? and when he was come to the other side into the countrey of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine, feeding. So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him, that he would depart out of their coasts.

*The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true Religion, that they who do lean onely upon the hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Col. 3. 12.*

**P**Ut on therefore (as the elect of God, holy and beloved) bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering, forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any; even as Christ

*The first Sunday after Epiphany.*

Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things, put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body, and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 13. 24.*

**T**He kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man, which sowed good seed in his field. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest; and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

*The sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, whose blessed Son was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil, and make us the sons of God, and heirs of eternal life; Grant us, we beseech thee, that having this hope, we may purifie our selves, even as he is pure; that when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom, where with thee, O Father, and thee, O holy Ghost, he liveth and reigneth ever one God world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 3. 1.*

**B**Ehold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the



the sons of God : therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be : but we know that when he shall appear, we shall be like him ; for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him, purifieth himself even as he is pure. Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth also the law : for sin is the transgression of the law. And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins ; and in him is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him, sinneth not : whosoever sinneth, hath not seen him, neither known him. Little children, let no man deceive you : he that doeth righteousness, is righteous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin, is of the devil : for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 24. 23.*

**T**hen if any man shall say unto you, Lo here is Christ, or there : believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders ; inſomuch that ( if it were poſſible ) they ſhall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore if they ſhall ſay unto you, Behold, he is in the deſert, go not forth : behold, he is in the ſecret chambers, believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the eaſt, and ſhineth even unto the weſt : ſo ſhall alſo the coming of the Son of man be. For whereſoever the carcaſe is, there will the eagles be gathered together. Immediately after the tribulation of thoſe days, ſhall the ſun be darkned, and the moon ſhall not give her light, and the ſtars ſhall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens ſhall be ſhaken. And then ſhall appear the ſign of the Son of man in heaven : and then ſhall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they ſhall ſee the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. And he ſhall ſend his angels with a great ſound of a trumpet, and they ſhall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.



*Septuagesima.*

*The Sunday called Septuagesima, or the third  
Sunday before Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we, who are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 9. 24.*

**N**ow ye not that they which run in a race, run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery, is temperate in all things: Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection, lest that by any means when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

*The Gospel. St. Matth. 20. 1.*

**T**He kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market-place, and said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out and found others standing idle, and said unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive. So when even was come, the Lord of the vineyard said unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. But when the first came, they supposed that they

*Seraphim.*

they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. And when they had received it, they murmured against the good-man of the house, saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. But he answered one of them, and said, Friends, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

*The Sunday called Sexagesima, or the second Sunday before Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord God, who seeest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do; Mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. ii. 19*

**Y**E suffer fools gladly, seeing ye your selves are wise. For ye suffer if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. I speak as concerning reproch, as though we had been weak: howbeit, whereinsoever any is bold, ( I speak foolishly ) I am bold also. Are they Hebrews? so am I: are they Israelites? so am I: are they the seed of Abraham? so am I: are they ministers of Christ? ( I speak as a fool ) I am more: in labours more abundant; in stripes above measure; in prisons more frequent; in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. Thrice was I beaten with rods. Once was I stoned. Thrice I suffered shipwrack. A night and a day I have been in the deep: in journeying often; in perils of waters; in perils of robbers; in perils by mine own countrey-men; in perils by the heathen; in perils in the city; in perils in the wilderness; in perils in the sea; in perils among false brethren; in weariness and painfulness; in watchings

watchings often ; in hunger and thirst ; in fasting often ; in cold and nakedneſs ; beſides thoſe things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the Churches. Who is weak, and I am not weak ? who is offended, and I burn not ? If I muſt needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities. The God and Father of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, which is bleſſed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

*The Goſpel. S. Luke 8. 4.*

**W**hen much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he ſpake by a parable, A ſower went out to ſow his ſeed : and as he ſowed, ſome fell by the way-side, and it was troden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. And ſome fell upon a rock, and as ſoon as it was ſprung up, it withered away, becauſe it lacked moiſture. And ſome fell among thorns, and the thorns ſprang up with it, and choked it. And other fell on good ground, and ſprang up, and bare fruit an hundred-fold. And when he had ſaid theſe things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. And his diſciples aſked him, ſaying, What might this parable be ? And he ſaid, Unto you it is given to know the myſteries of the kingdom of God : but to others in parables ; that ſeeing they might not ſee, and hearing they might not underſtand. Now the parable is this ; The ſeed is the word of God. Thoſe by the way-side, are they that hear ; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, leſt they ſhould believe and be ſaved. They on the rock, are they, which when they hear, receive the word with joy ; and theſe have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among thorns, are they, which when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches, and pleaſures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground, are they, which in an honeſt and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

*The Sunday called Quinquagesima, or the next Sunday before Lent.*

*The Collect.*

O Lord, who hast taught us, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth; Send thy holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and of all vertues, without which whosoever liveth is counted dead before thee. Grant this for thine onely Son Jesus Christs sake. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 13. 1.*

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have no charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not it self, is not puffed up, doth not behave it self unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, rejoyceth not in iniquity, but rejoyceth in the truth; beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. For we know in part, and we prophesie in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part, shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things. For now we see through a glass darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

*Ashwednesday.*

*The Gospel. S. Luk. 18. 31.*

**T**hen Jesus took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on. And they shall scourge him, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way-side begging: and hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passed by. And he cried, saying, Jesus thou son of David, have mercy on me. And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. And Jesus stood and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, saying, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight; thy faith hath saved thee. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

*The first day of Lent, common'y called  
Ashwednesday.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that are penitent; Create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**¶** *This Collect is to be read every day in Lent, after the Collect appointed for the day.*

*The first Sunday in Lent.*

*For the Epistle. Joel 2. 12.*

**T**urn ye even to me, saith the Lord, with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. And rent your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth if he will return, and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even a meat-offering and a drink-offering unto the Lord your God? Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctifie a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the people, sanctifie the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts; let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet; let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproch, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 6. 16.*

**W**hen ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face, that thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. Lay not up for your selves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal. But lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

*The first Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, who for our sake didst fast fourty days and fourty nights; Give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour

*The first Sunday in Lent.*

and glory, who livest and reignest with the Father and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 6. 1.*

**W**E then as workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye receive not the grace of God in vain: ( For he saith, I have heard thee a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation ) Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed; but in all things approving our selves the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; by pureness, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report; as deceivers, and yet true; as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold we live; as chastened, and not killed; as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 4. 1.*

**T**hen was Jesus led up of the spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted fourty days and fourty nights, he was afterward an hungred. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live of bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, and saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thy self down; for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee, and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and saith unto him, All these will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.



*The second Sunday in Lent.*

me. Then said Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan; for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

*The second Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who seest that we have no power of our selves to help our selves: Keep us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Thes. 4. 1.*

**W**E beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how you ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication; that every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: that no man go beyond, and defraud his brother in any matter, because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you, and testified. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 15. 21.*

**J**esus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David, my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away, for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord help me. But he answered and said, It is meet to take the childrens bread, and to eat



*The third Sunday in Lent.*

it to dogs. And she said, Truth, Lord; yet the dog eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters table. Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

*The third Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 5. 1.*

**B**E ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; and walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savour. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named amongst you, as becometh saints; neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks. For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, and of God. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them; For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light; (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness, and truth) proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them: For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. But all things that are reproved, are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest, is light. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

*The Gospel. S. Luk. 11. 14.*

**J**ESUS was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. Some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub.

Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. And other tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against it self, is brought to destruction; and a house divided against a house, falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace; but when a stronger then he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me, is against me: and he that gathereth not with me, scattereth. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked then himself, and they enter in, and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse then the first. And it came to pass as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lift up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. But he said, Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God and keep it.

*The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we, who for our evil deeds do worthily deserve to be punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 4. 21.*

**T**ELL me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bond-maid, the other by a free-woman. But he who was of the bond-woman, was born after the flesh; but he of the free-woman was by promise. Which things

*The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

are an allegory: for these are the two covenants, the one from the mount Sinai, which gendreth bondage, which is Agar. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Jerusalem which is above is free; which is the mother of us all. For it is written, Rejoyce thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children then she which hath an husband. Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. But as then, he that was born after the flesh, persecuted him that was born after the spirit; even so it is now. Nevertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bond-woman and her son; for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir with the son of the free-woman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the free.

*The Gospel. S. John 6. 1.*

**J**esus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? (And this he said to prove him; for he himself knew what he would do.) Philip answered him, Two hundred peny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peters brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, which hath five barley-loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes as much as they would. When they were filled, he said, unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they

*The fifth Sunday in Lent.*

They had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

*The fifth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people; that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore, both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle Heb. 9. 11.*

**C**HRIST being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands; that this to say, not of this building; neither by the blood of goats and calves; but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls, and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh; how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? And for this cause he is the Mediatour of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

*The Gospel. S. John 8. 46.*

**J**ESUS said, Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? He that is of God, heareth Gods words; ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well, that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. And I seek not mine own glory; there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets

*The Sunday next before Easter.*

phets are dead: whom makest thou thy self? Jesus answered, If I honour my self, my honour is nothing; it is my Father that honoureth me, of whom ye say, that he is your God; yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you; but I know him, and keep his saying. Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day, and he saw it, and was glad. Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple.

*The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who of thy tender love towards mankind, hast sent thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the Cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility; Mercifully grant that we may both follow the example of his patience, and also be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 2. 5.*

**L**et this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: who being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name, which is above every name; that at the name of Jesus, every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 27. 1.*

**W**hen the morning was come; all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas who had betrayed him, when he saw

that he was condemned, repeated himself, as  
brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief  
priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I  
have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said,  
What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast  
down the pieces of silver in the temple, and depart-  
ed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief  
priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not  
lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it  
is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and  
bought with them the potters field to bury strangers  
in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of  
blood, unto this day. ( Then was fulfilled that which  
was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they  
took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that  
was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did  
value, and gave them for the potters field, as the  
Lord appointed me. ) And Jesus stood before the  
governour; and the governour asked him, saying,  
Art thou the king of the Jews? And Jesus said unto  
him, Thou sayest. And when he was accused of  
the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.  
Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how  
many things they witness against thee? And he  
answered him to never a word, insomuch that the  
governour marvelled greatly. Now at that feast the  
governour was wont to release unto the people a  
prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a  
notable prisoner, called Barabbas. Therefore when  
they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them,  
Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas,  
or Jesus, which is called Christ? For he knew that  
for envy they had delivered him. When he was set  
down on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto  
him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just  
man: for I have suffered many things this day in a  
dream because of him. But the chief priests and  
elders perswaded the multitude that they should  
ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. The governour  
answered and said unto them, Whether of the  
twain will ye that I release unto you? They said,  
Barabbas. Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do  
then with Jesus, which is called Christ? They all  
say unto him, Let him be crucified. And the go-  
vernour said, Why, what evil hath he done? But  
they cried out the more, saying, Let him be cruci-  
fied. When Pilate saw that he could prevail no-  
thing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took  
water, and washed his hands before the multitude.

*Sunday before Easter.*

saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. Then the souldiers of the governour took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of souldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, king of the Jews. And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucifie him. And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross. And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a scull, they gave him vineger to drink, mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. And sitting down they watched him there; and set up over his head his accusation written, **THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.** Then were there two thieves crucified with him: one on the right hand and another on the left. And they that passed by, reviled him, wagging their heads, and saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thy self: if thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others, himself he cannot save: if he be the king of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. The thieves also which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land, unto the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour, Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, *Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?* that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?



*Munday before Easter.*

Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias. And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. Jesus when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And behold, the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom, and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent, and the graves were opened, and many bodies of saints which slept, arose, and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

*Munday before Easter.*

*For the Epistle. Isa. 63. 1.*

**W**HO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat? I have troden the wine-press alone, and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury, and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked, and there was none to help, and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me, and my fury it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. I will mention the loving kindnes of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving kindnes. For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their



*Munday before Easter.*

Saviour. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love, and in his pity he redeemed them, and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit, therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. Then he remembered the days of old, Moses and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his holy Spirit within him? that led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting Name? that led them through the deep as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble? As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thy self a glorious Name. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness, and of thy glory: Where is thy zeal, and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? Are they restrained? Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Redeemer, thy Name is from everlasting. O Lord, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways? and hardened our heart from thy fear? Return, for thy servants sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. We are thine, thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy Name.

*The Gospel. St. Mark 14. 1.*

**A**fter two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death. But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there be an uprore of the people. And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman, having an alabaſter-box of ointment of spikenard, very precious, and she brake the box, and poured it on his head. And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made? for it might have been sold for more then three hundred pence, and have been

was given to the poor : and they murmured against her. And Jesus said, Let her alone, why trouble you her? she hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will, ye may do them good : but me ye have not always. She hath done what she could : she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this Gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done, shall be spoken of for a memorial of her. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him. And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover? and he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water : follow him. And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good-man of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? and he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared, there make ready for us. And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them : and they made ready the passover. And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. And as they sat, and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me, shall betray me. And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I? And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve that dippeth with me in the dish. The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him : but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed : good were it for that man if he had never been born. And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat : this is my body. And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them : and they all drank of it. And he said unto them, This is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for many. Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink

*Matthew before Tessa.*

I drink it now in the kingdom of God. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night : for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane : and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. And he taketh with him, Peter, and James, and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy, and saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death ; tarry ye here, and watch. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed, that if it were possible the hour might pass from him. And he said, Abba, Father ; all things are possible unto thee ; take away this cup from me ; nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt. And he cometh and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou ? couldst not thou watch one hour ? Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation : the spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak. And again he went away and prayed, and spake the same words. And when he returned, he found them asleep again, ( for their eyes were heavy ) neither wist they what to answer him. And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest : it is enough, the hour is come ; Behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise up, let us go ; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand. And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders. And he that betrayed him, had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he ; take him, and lead him away safely. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master, and kissed him. And they laid their hands on him, & took him. And one of them that stood by, drew a sword,

and

*Monday before Easter.*

and taken a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. And Jesus answered, and said unto them, Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me? I was daily with you in the temple, teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled. And they all forsook him, and fled. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him. And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. And they led Jesus away to the high priest, and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes; and Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. And the chief priests, and all the council sought for witnesses against Jesus to put him to death, and found none. For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. But neither so did their witness agree together. And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? And Jesus said, I am; and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesie; and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands. And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest; and when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch, and the cock crew. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

*Tuesday before Easter.*

them. And he denied it again. And a little after they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them; for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I knew not this man of whom ye speak. And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind his word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

*Tuesday before Easter.*

*For the Epistle. Isa. 50. 5.*

**T**HE Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. For the Lord God will help me, therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. He is near that justifieth me, who will contend with me? Let us stand together; who is mine adversary? let him come near to me. Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? Lo, they all shall wax old as a garment: the moth shall eat them up. Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the Name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass your selves about with sparks; walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand, ye shall lie down in sorrow.

*The Gospel. St. Mark 15. 1.*

**A**ND straightway in the morning, the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he answering, said unto him, Thou sayest it. And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. But Jesus yet answered nothing: so that Pilate marvelled. Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. And there was one named Barabbas,

Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. And the multitude crying aloud, began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them. But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the king of the Jews? (For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy) but the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. And Pilate answered, and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the king of the Jews? And they cried out again, Crucifie him. Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucifie him. And so Pilate willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. And the souldiers led him away into the Hall called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band. And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head, And began to salute him, Hail king of the Jews. And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees, worshipped him. And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucifie him. And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the countrey, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross. And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, the place of a scull. And they gave him to drink, wine mingled with myrre; but he received it not. And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. And with him they crucifie two thieves, the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. And the Scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbred with the transgressours. And they that passed by, railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thy self, and come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking, said among themselves, with the scribes, He saved others, himself he cannot save. Let Christ the king of Israel descend

*Wednesday before Easter.*

now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him, reviled him. And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land, until the ninth hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, *Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?* which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias. And one ran, and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. And when the centurion which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

*Wednesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle. Hebr. 9. 16.*

**W**Here a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator: for a testament is of force after men are dead; otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. Whereupon, neither the first testament was dedicated without blood: For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people, according to the law, he took the blood of calves, and of goats, with water and scarlet wooll, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book and all the people, saying, This is the blood of the testament, which God hath enjoined unto you. Moreover, he sprinkled likewise with blood, both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these, but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ is not entred into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true, but into heaven it self, now to appear in the presence of God for us; nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entreth into the holy place every year with blood of others: for then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world; but now once in the end of the world, hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice

N  
priest  
for th  
Judas  
twelv  
the ch  
him u  
nante  
sough  
abscen  
leaver  
And h  
us the  
to him  
said un  
city,  
of wat  
treth i  
house,  
guest-c  
my dis  
room f  
and sou  
ready t  
he sat c  
And he  
to eat t  
say unto  
it be ful  
the cup  
divide  
will not  
dom of  
gave tha  
ing, Th  
do in re  
after sup  
in my b  
the hand  
the table  
determin



*Washington's Letter to the People.*

of himself. And as it is appointed unto man  
to die, but after this the judgment : so Christ  
was once offered to bear the sins of many ; and un-  
to them that look for him, shall he appear the se-  
cond time without sin unto salvation.

*The Gospel. St. Luke 22. 1.*

**N**OW the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh,  
which is called the passover. And the chief  
priests and scribes sought how they might kill him;  
for they feared the people. Then entered Satan into  
Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the  
twelve. And he went his way, and communed with  
the chief priests, and captains, how he might betray  
him unto them. And they were glad, and cove-  
nanted to give him money. And he promised, and  
sought opportunity to betray him unto them, in the  
absence of the multitude. Then came the day of un-  
leavened bread, when the passover must be killed.  
And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare  
us the passover, that we may eat. And they said un-  
to him, Where wilt thou that we prepare ? And he  
said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the  
city, there shall a man meet you bearing a pitcher  
of water; follow him into the house where he en-  
treth in, And ye shall say unto the good-man of the  
house, The master saith unto thee, Where is the  
guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with  
my disciples ? And he shall shew you a large upper  
room furnished; there make ready. And they went,  
and found as he had said unto them: and they made  
ready the passover. And when the hour was come,  
he sat down, and the twelve Apostles with him.  
And he said unto them, With desire I have desired  
to eat this passover with you before I suffer. For I  
say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until  
it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. And he took  
the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and  
divide it among your selves. For I say unto you, I  
will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the king-  
dom of God shall come. And he took bread, and  
gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, say-  
ing, This is my body, which is given for you : this  
do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup  
after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament  
in my blood, which is shed for you. But behold,  
the hand of him that betrayeth me, is with me on  
the table. And truly the Son of man goeth as it was  
determined ; but wo unto that man by whom he is  
betrayed.



*Wednesday before Easter.*

betrayed. And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that shou'd do this thing. And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and they that exercise authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so; but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? But I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not; and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee both into prison and to death. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. For I say unto you, that this that is written, must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressours: for the things concerning me have an end. And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives, and his disciples also followed him. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray, that ye enter not into temptation. And he was withdrawn from them about a stones cast, and knelt down, and prayed, saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine be done. And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. And being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly; and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples,

*Wednesday before Easter.*

he found them sleeping for sorrow, and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. And while he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? When they who were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. And Jesus answered, and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. Then Jesus said unto the chief priests and captains of the temple, and the elders who were come to him, Be ye come out as against a thief, with swords and staves? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priests house, and Peter followed afar off. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. But a certain maid beheld him, as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. And about the space of one hour after, another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him; for he is a Galilean. And Peter said, Man I know not what thou sayest. And immediately while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter; and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crew, thou shalt deny me thrice. And Peter went out and wept bitterly. And the men that held Jesus, mocked him, and smote him. And when they had blind-folded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesie, who is it that smote thee? And many other things blasphemously spake they against him. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief priests, and the scribes came together, and led him into their counsel, saying, Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, you will not believe. And if I also ask you, you will not answer me, nor let me go. Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power

*Thursday before Easter.*

power of God. Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. And they said, What need we any further witness? for we our selves have heard of his own mouth.

*Thursday before Easter.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 11. 17.*

**I**N this that I declare unto you, I praise you not, that you come together not for the better, but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you, and I partly believe it. For there must be also heresies among you, that they who are approved, may be made manifest among you. When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lords supper: For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. What, have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lords death till he come. Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lords body. For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge our selves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world. Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. And if any man hunger, let him eat at home, that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

*Thurs. day before Easter.*

*The Gospel, S. Luke. 23. 1.*

**T**He whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, that he himself is Christ a king. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it. Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and to the people, I find no fault in this man. And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herods jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself was also at Jerusalem at that time. And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad, for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him, and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves. And Pilate when he had called together the chief priests, and the rulers, and the people, said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me as one that perverteth the people, and behold, I having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him, and lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. I will therefore chastise him, and release him. For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast. And they tried out all at once, saying, A way with this man, and release unto us Barrabbas: (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast in prison.) Pilate therefore willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. But they cried, saying, Crucifie him, crucifie him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I

will

*Thursday before Easter.*

will therefore chastise him, and let him go. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them, one of the chief priests prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence, that it should be as they required. And he released unto them, him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon a Cyrenean, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, who also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for your selves, and for your children. For behold, the days are coming, in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? And there were also two other malefactours led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him; and the malefactours, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. And the people stood beholding; and the rulers also with them, derided him, saying, He saved others, let him save himself, if he be Christ the chosen of God. And the souldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thy self. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latine, and Hebrew, **THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.** And one of the malefactours which were hanged, railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thy self and us. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly, for we receive the due reward of our deeds, but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

*Good Friday.*

me in Paradise. And it was about the sixth hour. And there was a darkness over all the earth, until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things that were done, smote their breasts, and returned. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

*Good Friday.*

*The Collects.*

**A** Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy Family, for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross, who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**A** Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified; Receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**O** Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hast taught nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted & live; Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, one God world without end. *Amen.*

*Good Friday.*

*The Epistle. Heb. 10. 1.*

**T**He law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect: for then would they not have ceased to be offered; because that the worshippers once purged, should have had no more conscience of sins. But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins: Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldst not, but a body hast thou prepared me: In burnt-offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure: Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God. Above, when he said, Sacrifice and offering, and burnt-offerings, and offering for sin thou wouldst not, neither hadst pleasure therein, which are offered by the law: Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering, and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices which can never take away sins. But this man after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified: Whereof the holy Ghost also is a witness to us: For after that he had said before, This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh: And having an high priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the



### Good Friday.

the profession of our faith without wavering: (for he is faithful that promised) And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works; not forsaking the assembling of our selves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more as ye see the day approaching.

*The Gospel. S. John 19. 1.*

**P**ilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. And the souldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, and said, Hail king of the Jews: And they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man. When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucifie him, crucifie him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucifie him: for I find no fault in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; and went again into the judgment-hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him, speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucifie thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, Thou couldst have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæsars friend: Whosoever maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cæsar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment-seat, in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King. But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucifie him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucifie your king? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified:



*Good Friday.*

and they took Jesus and led him away. And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha: where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, **JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.** This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latine. Then said the chief priest of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The king of the Jews; but that he said, I am the king of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written. Then the souldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, (and made four parts, to every souldier a part) and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the souldiers did. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother and his mothers sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son. Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vineger: and they filled a sponge with vineger, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vineger, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the Ghost. The Jews therefore because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day, (for that sabbath-day was an high day) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the souldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs. But one of the souldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forth-

with  
law it  
know  
For  
be ful  
And a  
on his

GR  
Gd  
so by  
may b  
and g  
rectio  
rose a  
Amen

IT is  
for  
bath o  
(that h  
thefle  
went a  
somet  
fering  
ark wa  
were f  
wen B  
away t  
confic  
Jesus c  
right  
power

W  
self w  
ged th  
ed the  
had t  
cloth,  
had h

*Easter Euen.*

which came there out bloud and water. And he that  
saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he  
knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.  
For these things were done that the Scripture should  
be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.  
And again, another Scripture saith, They shall look  
on him whom they pierced.

*Easter Euen.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the  
death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Jesus Christ  
so by continual mortifying our corrupt affections, we  
may be buried with him, and that through the grave,  
and gate of death, we may pass to our joyful resur-  
rection, for his merits who died and was buried, and  
rose again for us, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 3. 17.*

**I**T is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer  
for well doing, then for evil-doing. For Christ also  
hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust;  
(that he might bring us to God) being put to death in  
the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: By which also he  
went and preached unto the spirits in prison; which  
sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suf-  
fering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the  
ark was a preparing; wherein few, that is, eight souls,  
were saved by water. The like figure whereunto, e-  
uen Baptism, doth also now save us, (not the putting  
away the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good  
conscience towards God) by the resurrection of  
Jesus Christ: Who is gone into heaven, and is on the  
right hand of God, angels, and authorities, and  
powers being made subject unto him.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 27. 57.*

**W**HEN the even was come, there came a rich man  
of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also him-  
self was Jesus disciple. He went to Pilate, and beg-  
ged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate command-  
ed the body to be delivered. And when Joseph  
had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen  
cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he  
had hewn out in the rock; and he rolled a great  
stone

*Thursday before Easter.*

will therefore chastise him, and let him go. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them, and of the chief priests prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence, that it should be as they required. And he released unto them, him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon a Cyrenean, coming out of the countrey, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, who also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for your selves, and for your children. For behold, the days are coming, in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? And there were also two other malefactours led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him; and the malefactours, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. And the people stood beholding; and the rulers also with them, derided him, saying, He saved others, let him save himself, if he be Christ the chosen of God. And the souldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thy self. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latine, and Hebrew, **THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.** And one of the malefactours which were hanged, railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thy self and us. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly, for we receive the due reward of our deeds, but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me.

*Good Friday.*

me in Paradise. And it was about the sixth hour. And there was a darkness over all the earth, until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things that were done, smote their breasts, and returned. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

*Good Friday.*

*The Collects.*

**A** Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy Family, for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross, who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**A** Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified; Receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**O** Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hast taught nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted & live; Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, one God world without end. *Amen.*

*Good Friday.*

*The Epistle. Heb. 10. 1.*

**T**He law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect: for then would they not have ceased to be offered; because that the worshippers once purged, should have had no more conscience of sins. But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins: Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldst not, but a body hast thou prepared me: in burnt-offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure: Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God. Above, when he said, Sacrifice and offering, and burnt-offerings, and I offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein, which are offered by the law: Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering, and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices which can never take away sins. But this man after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified: Whereof the holy Ghost also is a witness to us: For after that he had said before, This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. Having therefore, brethren boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the vail, that is to say, his flesh: And having an high priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast

### Good Friday.

the profession of our faith without wavering : ( for he is faithful that promised ) And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works ; not forsaking the assembling of our selves together , as the manner of some is ; but exhorting one another : and so much the more as ye see the day approaching.

*The Gospel. S. John 19. 1.*

**P**ilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. And the souldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, and said, Hail king of the Jews: And they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man. When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucifie him, crucifie him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucifie him: for I find no fault in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; and went again into the judgment-hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucifie thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, Thou couldst have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæsars friend: Whosoever maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cæsar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment-seat, in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King. But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucifie him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucifie your king? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified:

*Good Friday.*

and they took Jesus and led him away. And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the place of a scull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha : where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, **JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.** This title then read many of the Jews : for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city : and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latine. Then said the chief priest of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The king of the Jews; but that he said, I am the king of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written. Then the souldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, ( and made four parts, to every souldier a part ) and also his coat : now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be : that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the souldiers did. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother and his mothers sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son. Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar : and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished : and he bowed his head, and gave up the Ghost. The Jews therefore because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day, ( for that sabbath-day was an high day ) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the souldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs. But one of the souldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forth-

with

with  
saw  
know  
For  
be fu  
And  
on hi

Go  
so by  
may  
and  
rectio  
rose  
Amer

It  
for  
hath  
(that  
these  
went  
somet  
fering  
ark w  
were  
wen B  
away  
confi  
Je:us  
right  
power

W  
self w  
ged t  
ed th  
had t  
cloth  
had h



*Easter Even.*

with came there out bloud and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done that the Scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again, another Scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

*Easter Even.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; so by continual mortifying our corrupt affections, we may be buried with him, and that through the grave, and gate of death, we may pass to our joyful resurrection, for his merits who died and was buried, and rose again for us, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 3. 17.*

**I**T is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, then for evil-doing. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust; (that he might bring us to God) being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing; wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water. The like figure whereunto, even Baptism, doth also now save us, (not the putting away the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God, angels, and authorities, and powers being made subject unto him.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 27. 57.*

**W**HEN the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus disciple. He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock; and he rolled a great stone



*Easter Day.*

stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. Now the next day that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead : so the last error shall be worse then the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch, go your way, make it as sure as you can. So they went and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

*Easter Day.*

¶ *At Morning Prayer, instead of the Psalm, O Come let us, &c. these Anthems shall be sung or said.*

**C**Hrist our pasover is sacrificed for us : therefore let us keep the feast. Not with the old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness : but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. 1 Cor. 5. 7.

**C**Hrist being raised from the dead, dieth no more : death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once : but in that he liveth he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also your selves to be dead indeed unto sin : but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. Rom. 6. 9.

**C**Hrist is risen from the dead : and become the first-fruits of them that slept. For since by man came death : by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die : even so in Christ shall all be made alive. 1 Cor. 15. 20.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

*Answer.*

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end, Amen.

## *Easter Day.*

### *The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who through thine onely begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires; so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *amen.*

### *The Epistle. Col. 3. 1.*

**I**f ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth: For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ who is our life shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. Mortifie therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness which is idolatry: For which things sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience. In the which ye also walked sometime when ye lived in them.

### *The Gospel. S. John 20. 1.*

**T**He first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalen early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. Then she runneth and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. So they ran both together, and the other disciple did out-run Peter, and came first to the sepulchre; and he stouping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying, yet went he not in. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie; and the napkin that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by it self. Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. For as yet they knew not the Scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

*Munday in Easter week.*

Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

*Munday in Easter week.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who through thy onely begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 10. 34.*

**P**eter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ (he is Lord of all) That word (I say) you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the holy Ghost, and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem, whom they slew, and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he who was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name, whosoever believeth in him, shall receive remission of sins.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 24. 13.*

**B**ehold, two of his disciples went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that while they communed

*Monday in Easter week.*

muned together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were holden, that they should not know him. And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk and are sad? And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou onely a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word, before God and all the people: And how the chief priests, and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that it had been he, who should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, who were early at the sepulchre; and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. And certain of them who were with us, went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said; but him they saw not. Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken! ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning at Moses, and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures, the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went; and he made as though he would have gone further. But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us, for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him, and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the Scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

*Easter Tuesday.*

*Tuesday in Easter week.*

*The Collect.*

**A** Almighty God, who through thy onely begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life ; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 13. 26.*

**M**En and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him. And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. But God raised him from the dead: And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again, as it is also written in the second Psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine holy one to see corruption. For David after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption. But he whom God raised again, saw no corruption: Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

*Beware.*

*The first Sunday after Easter.*

Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets; Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which you shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 24. 36.*

Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. But they were terrified, and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled, and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I my self: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondred, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. And he took it, and did eat before them. And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms concerning me. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures, and said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day; and that repentance, and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things.

*The first Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty Father, who hast given thine onely Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification; Grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in pureness of living and truth, through the merits of the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 5. 4.*

Whatsoever is born of God, overcometh the world; and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that

*The second Sunday after Easter.*

Jesus is the Son of God? This is he that came by water and b'oud, even Jesus Christ; not by water onely, but by water and blood: and it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son. He that believeth on the Son of God, hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God, hath made him a liar, because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life; and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son, hath life, and he that hath not the Son, hath not life.

*The Gospel. S. John 20. 19.*

**T**He same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord. Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: As my father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the holy Ghost. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them, and whosever sins ye retain, they are retained.

*The second Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast given thine onely Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an ensample of godly life; Give us grace that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 2. 19.*

**T**his is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully,



fully. For whar glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? But if when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently; this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: Who when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatned not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we being dead to sin, should live unto righteousness; by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

*The Gospel. S. John 10. 11.*

Jesus said, I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

*The third Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, who shewest to them that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; Grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 2. 11.*

Dearlly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest



*The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

nest among the Gentiles; that whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works which they shall behold, glorifie God in the day of visitation. Submit your selves to every ordinance of man for the Lords sake, whether it be to the king, as supreme; or unto governours, as unto them that are sent by him, for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: as free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness; but as the servants of God. Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the King.

*The Gospel. S. John 16. 16.*

**J**ESUS said to his disciples, A little while and ye shall not see me; and again a little while and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while and ye shall see me; and, Because I go to the Father? They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith. Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Doye enquire among your selves, of that I said, A little while and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while and ye shall see me? Verily, verily I say unto you, that ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoyce: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. A woman when she is in travail, hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoyce, and your joy no man taketh from you.

*The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men; Grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise; that so among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The fifth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Epistle. S. Jam. 1. 17.*

**E**Very good gift, and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath; for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the ingrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

*The Gospel. S. John 16. 5.*

**J**ESUS said unto his disciples, Now I go my way to him that sent me, and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. Nevertheless, I tell you the truth, it is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: Of sin; because they believe not on me: Of righteousness; because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more: Of judgment; because the prince of this world is judged. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak, and he will shew you things to come. He shall glorifie me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. All things that the Father hath, are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

*The fifth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, from whom all good things do come; Grant to us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy merciful guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*Ascension day.*

*The Epistle. S. Jam. i. 22.*

**B**E ye doers of the word, and not hearers onely, deceiving your own selves. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glasse. For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein; he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this mans religion is vain. Pure religion, and undefiled before God and the Father, is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

*The Gospel. S. John 16. 23.*

**V**erily, verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: Ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father. At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you; for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: Again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation; but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world.

*The Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy onely begotten Son  
our

*Ascension day.*

our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens; so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 1. 1.*

**T**He former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen. To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them fourty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: and being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me. For John truly baptized with water, but ye shall be baptized with the holy Ghost not many days hence. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. But ye shall receive power after that the holy Ghost is come upon you; and ye shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

*The Gospel S. Mar. 16. 14.*

**J**esus appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not, shall be damned. And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils, they

*Sunday after Ascension.*

they shall speak with new tongues, they shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. And they went forth and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following.

*Sunday after Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God the King of glory, who hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven; We beseech thee leave us not comfortless; but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 4. 7.*

**T**He end of all things is at hand; be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. And above all things have fervent charity among your selves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. Use hospitality one to another without grudging. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God: If any man minister, let him do it, as of the ability which God giveth, that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. S. John 15. 26. and part of the sixteenth Chapter.*

**W**hen the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have

*Whitsunday.*

have not known the Father, nor me ; but these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them.

*Whitsunday.*

*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit ; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 2. 1.*

**W**HEN the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them : and they were all filled with the holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans ? And how hear we every man in our own tongue wherein we were born ? Parthians and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus and Asia, Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya, about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and Proselytes, Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

*The Gospel. S. John 14. 15.*

**J**esus said unto his disciples, If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever ; even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him

*Munday in Whitsun week.*

him not, neither knoweth him; but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you. Yet a little while and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know, that I am in my Father, and you in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me, shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest my self to him. Judas saith unto him, (not Iscariot) Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thy self unto us, and not unto the world? Jesus answered, and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. He that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings: and the word which you hear is not mine, but the Fathers which sent me. These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you. But the Comforter, which is the holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoyce, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I. And now I have told you before it come to pass, that when it is come to pass, ye might believe. Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do.

*Munday in Whitsun week.*

*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesu our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*



*Monday in Whitsun week.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 10. 34.*

**T**hen Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ (he is lord of all) That word, I say, you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the holy Ghost and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God; even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him, shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words the holy Ghost fell on all them who heard the word. And they of the circumcision who believed, were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the holy Ghost. For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, who have received the holy Ghost as well as we? And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

*The Gospel. S. John 3. 16.*

**G**od so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him, is not condemned: but he that believeth not, is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the



*Tuesday in Whitsun week.*

the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather then light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil, hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reprov'd. But he that doeth truth, cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

*Tuesday in Whitsun week.*

*The Col. l. 1.*

**G**Od, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesu our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 8. 14.*

**W**Hen the Apostles who were at Jerusalem, heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John; who when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the holy Ghost. (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: onely they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus) Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the holy Ghost.

*The Gospel. S. John 10. 1.*

**V**erily, verily I say unto you, He that entreth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entreth in by the door, is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice, and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him; for they know his voice. And a stranger will they not follow; but will flee from him; for they know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go

*Trinity Sunday.*

go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

*Trinity Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, who hast given unto us thy servants grace, by the confession of a true faith to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity, and in the power of the Divine Majesty to worship the Unity; We beseech thee, that thou wouldst keep us stedfast in this faith, and evermore defend us from all adversities, who livest and reignest, one God world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Rev. 4. 1.*

**A**fter this I looked, and behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard, was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. And immediately I was in the spirit; and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne, and he that sat, was to look upon, like a jasper, and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. And round about the throne were four and twenty seats; and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. And out of the throne proceeded lightnings, and thunderings, and voices. And there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne were four beasts full of eyes before and behind. And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him, and they were full of eyes within, and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, who was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory, and honour, and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders fall down before

*The first Sunday after Trinity.*

before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory, and honour, and power; for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

*The Gospel. S. John 3. 1.*

**T**Here was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mothers womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh, is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit, is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof; but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? Verily verily I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen, and ye receive not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not; how shall ye believe if I tell you of heavenly things? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man who is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up; that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have eternal life.

*The first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee; Mercifully accept our prayers, and because through the weakness of our mortal na-

*The first Sunday after Trinity.*

ture we can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping thy commandments we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 4. 7.*

**B**eloved, let us love one another; for love is of God, and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love. In this was manifested the love of God towards us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. And we have seen and do testify, that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment, because as he is, so are we in this world. There is no fear in love, but perfect love casteth out fear; because fear hath torment: He that feareth, is not made perfect in love. We love him, because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him that he who loveth God, love his brother also.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 16. 19.*

**T**here was a certain rich man, who was clothed in purple, and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day. And there was a certain begger named Lazarus, who was laid at his gate full of sores; and desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich mans table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass that the begger died, and was carried by the angels into Abrahams bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried.

*The second Sunday after Trinity.*

buried. And in hell he lift up his eyes being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue, for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they who would pass from hence to you, cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my fathers house: for I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham; but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

*The second Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast fear and love; Keep us, we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. John 3. 13.*

**M**arvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren: he that loveth not his brother, abideth in death. Whosoever hateth his brother, is a murderer; and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But who is that hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and curseth up his bowels of compassion from him? how can he have the love of God in him? My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue, but in deed and in truth. And hereby we know what we are of the

*The third Sunday after Trinity.*

truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. For if our heart condemn us, God is greater then our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence towards God. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is his commandment, that we should believe on the Name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. And he that keepeth his commandments, dwelleth in him, and he in him : and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 14. 16.*

**A** Certain man made a great supper, and bade many ; and sent his servants at supper-time to say to them that were bidden, Come, for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent began to make excuse : the first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go to see it ; I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them ; I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. So that servant came, and shewed his Lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry, said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and ye there is room. And the Lord said unto the servant, Go out into the high-ways, and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say unto you, that none of those men which were bidden, shall taste of my supper.

*The third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, We beseech thee mercifully to hear us ; and grant that we, to whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 5. 5.*

**A**ll of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility : for God resisteth the proud,

*The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

proud, and giveth grace to the humble. Humble your selves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time; casting all your care upon him, for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant, because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about seeking whom he may devour. Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. But the God of all grace, who hath called us into his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 15. 1.*

**T**hen drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them. And he spake this parable unto them, saying, What man of you having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoyce with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more then over ninety and nine just persons which need no repentance. Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it? And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoyce with me, for I have found the piece which I had lost. Likewise I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God, over one sinner that repenteth.

*The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, the Protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy; Encrease and multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal: Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christs sake our Lord. Amen.

*To*



*The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 8. 18.*

**I** Reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope: Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. For we know that the whole creation groaneth, and travaileth in pain together until now. And not onely they, but our selves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we our selves groane within our selves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 6. 36.*

**B**E ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: give, and it shall be given unto you: good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withall, it shall be measured to you again. And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? The disciple is not above his master; but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brothers eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thy self beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brothers eye.

*The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.



*The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. 3. 8.*

**B**E ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous; not rendring evil for evil, or railing for railings; but contrariwise blessings; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile. Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it. For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness sake, happy are ye, and be not afraid of their terrour, neither be troubled; but sanctifie the Lord God in your hearts.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 5. 1.*

**I**T came to pass, that as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesareth; and saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fisher-men were gone out of them, and were waishing their nets. And he entred into one of the ships, which was Simons, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land: and he sat down and taught the people out of the ship. Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing; nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net. And when they had this done, they enclosed a great multitude of fishes, and their net brake. And they beckened unto their partners which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus knees, saying. Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord. For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken. And so was also James and John, the sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not, from henceforth thou shalt catch men. And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

*The*

*The sixth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The sixth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who hast prepared for them that love thee, such good things as pass mans understanding; Pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee above all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 6. 3.*

**K** Now ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. For it we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead, is freed from sin. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him; knowing that Christ being raised from the dead, dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also your selves to be dead indeed unto sin: but alive unto God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 5. 20.*

**J**esus said unto his disciples, Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill: and whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgment. But I say unto you, that whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause, shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Racha, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way, first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly,

*The seventh Sunday after Trinity.*

quickly whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily I say unto thee, thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

*The seventh Sunday after Trinity.  
The Collect.*

**L**ord of all power and might, who art the author and giver of all good things; Graft in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 6. 19.*

**I** Speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity, unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness, unto holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. What fruit had ye then in those things, whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Gospel. S. Mark 8. 1.*

**I**N those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them, I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far. And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness? And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: & he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them: and they did set them before the people. And they had a few small fishes; and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them. So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the

*The eighth Sunday after Trinity.*

the broken meat that was left, seven baskets. And they that had eaten were about four thousand; and he sent them away.

*The eighth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, whose never-failing providence ordereth all things both in heaven and earth; We humbly beseech thee to put away from us all hurtful things, and to give us those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 8. 12.*

**B**rethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh: For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortifie the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the Spirit of bondage again to fear: but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit it self beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. And if children, then heirs: heirs of God, and joynt-heirs with Christ: if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 7. 15.*

**B**eware of false prophets, which come to you in sheeps clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. Ye shall know them by their fruits: Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit; neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down, and cast into the fire. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he that doeth the will of my Father who is in heaven.

*The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the Spirit to think and do always such things as be rightful; that we who cannot do any thing that is good without thee, may by thee be enabled to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 10. 1.*

**B**Rethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud, and in the sea; and did all eat the same spiritual meat, and did all drink the same spiritual drink: (for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them; & that Rock was Christ.) But with many of them God was not well pleased; for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall. There hath no temptation taken you, but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 16. 1.*

**J**esus said unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man who had a steward, and the same was accused unto him, that he had wasted his goods. And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward. Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do?

*The tenth Sunday after Trinity.*

do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. So he called every one of his lords debtours unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? And he said, An hundred measures of oyl. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser then the children of light. And I say unto you, Make to your selves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness, that when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

*The tenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**et thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants; and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord, *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 12. 1.*

**C**oncerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. Ye know that ye were Gentiles carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God, calleth Jesus accursed; and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the holy Ghost. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God who worketh all in all. But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withall. For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues. But all these

*The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

worketh that one and the self-same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 19. 41.*

**A**Nd when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, and shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee: and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another, because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought, saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of thieves. And he taught daily in the temple.

*The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who declarest thy Almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity; Mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace, that we running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises, and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 15. 1.*

**B**Rethren, I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also you have received, and wherein ye stand. By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all, that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins, according to the Scriptures; and that he was buried; and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures; and that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve. After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present; but some are fallen asleep. After that, he was seen of James; then of all the Apostles; and last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time:



*The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

time : for I am the least of the Apostles, that am not meet to be called an Apostle, because I persecuted the church of God. But by the grace of God I am what I am : and his grace which was bestowed upon me, was not in vain ; but I laboured more abundantly then they all ; yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me : Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 18. 9.*

JESUS spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves, that they were righteous, and despised others ; Two men went up into the temple to pray : the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. And the publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather then the other : for every one that exalteth himself, shall be abased ; and he that humbleth himself, shall be exalted.

*The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear, then we to pray, and art wont to give more then either we desire or deserve ; Pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 3. 4.*

SUCH trust have we through Christ to God-ward. Not that we are sufficient of our selves to think any thing as of our selves ; but our sufficiency is of God. Who also hath made us able ministers of the New Testament ; not of the letter, but of the Spirit : for the letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death written and engraven in stones, was glorious ; so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of  
Moses



*The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

Moses for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away; how shall not the ministration of the Spirit be rather glorious? for if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

*The Gospel. S. Mar. 7. 31.*

JESUS departing from the coast of Tyre and Sidon, came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit and touched his tongue; and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, *Ephphatha*, that is, Be opened. And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell no man; but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it, and were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well; he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

*The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty and merciful God, of whose onely gift it cometh, that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service; Grant, we beseech thee, that we may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to attain thy heavenly promises through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal 3. 16.*

TO Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one; And to thy seed, which is Christ. And this I say, that the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disanul, that it should make the promise of none effect. For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise; but God gave it to Abraham by promise. Wherefore then serveth the law? it was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come, to whom the

*The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

the promise was made ; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediatur. Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God ? God forbid : for if there had been a law given, which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ, might be given to them that believe.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 10. 23.*

**B**lessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see. For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them ; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. And behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life ? He said unto him, What is written in the law ? how readest thou ? And he answering, said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind, and thy neighbour as thy self. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right ; this do, and thou shalt live. But he willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour ? And Jesus answering, said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half-dead. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way, and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan as he journeyed, came where he was ; and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oyl and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him, and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee. Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves ? And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go and do thou likewise.

*Th*

*The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighry and everlastig God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity; and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 5. 16.*

**I** Say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christs, have crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.

*The Gospel. S. Luke . 11.*

**A**nd it came to pass, as Jesus went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And as he entred into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, who stood afar off. And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus Master, have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew your selves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that as they went, they were cleansed. And one of them when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, and fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks; and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way, thy faith hath made thee whole.

*The*

*The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**K**EEP, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy. And because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us over by thy help from all things hurtful, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 6. 11.*

**Y**E see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; onely lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. From henceforth let no man trouble me, for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 6. 24.*

**N**O man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and Mammon. Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body what ye shall put on: Is not the life more than meat, and the body then raiment? Behold the fowls of the air; for they sow nor, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them: Are ye not much better than they? Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow: they toil nor, neither do they spin: And yet I say unto you, that even Solomon in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven; shall he not

*The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or what shall we drink? or wherewithall shall we be clothed? (for after all these things do the Gentiles seek) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow; for the morrow shall take thought for the things of it self: sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

*The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

O Lord, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church; and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Eph. 3. 13.*

I Desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. For this cause I bowe my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man: That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. S. Luke 7. 11.*

And it came to pass the day after, that Jesus went into a city called Nain, and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the onely son of his mother, and she was a widow; and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw

*The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*

her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. And he came and touched the bier, (and they that bare him stood still) and he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead, sat up, and began to speak: and he delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all, and they glorified God, saying, that a great prophet is risen up among us, and that God hath visited his people. And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.

*The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we pray thee, that thy grace may always prevent and follow us; and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Eph, 4. 1.*

**I** Therefore the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you, that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; endeavouring to keep the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 14. 1.*

**I**T came to pass as Jesus went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched him. And behold, there was a certain man before him who had the dropsie. And Jesus answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go: And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass, or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day? And they could not answer him again to these things. And he put forth a parable to those who were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms, saying unto them, When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the high-

est

*The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

est room, lest a more honourable man then thou be bidden of him : And he that bade thee and him, come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room, that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher : then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. For whosoever exalteth himself, shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself, shall be exalted.

*The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to withstand the temptations of the world, the flesh and the devil, and with pure hearts and minds to follow thee the onely God, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 1. 4.*

**I** Thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; that in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge, even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you : So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 22. 34.*

**W**hen the Pharisees had heard that Jesus had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. Then one of them, who was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying, Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy self. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David. He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, The Lord



*The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man (from that day forth) ask him any more questions.

*The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee; Mercifully grant that thy holy Spirit may in all things direct, and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Eph. 4. 17.*

THIS I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as others Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind; having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: who being past feeling, have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ: If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: That ye put off concerning the former conversation, the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; and be renewed in the spirit of your mind; and that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour; for we are members one of another. Be ye angry and sin not. Let not the sun go down upon your wrath: neither give place to the devil. Let him that stole, steal no more; but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil-speaking be put away from you, with all malice. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

*The*



*The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 9. 1.*

**J**esus entred into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palfie, lying on a bed. And Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palfie, Son, be of good cheer, thy sins be forgiven thee. And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. And Jesus knowing their thoughts, said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee? or to say, Arise, and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palfie) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. And he arose, and departed to his house. But when the multitude saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, who had given such power unto men.

*The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and most merciful God, of thy bountiful goodness keep us, we beseech thee, from all things that may hurt us; that we being ready both in body and soul, may cheerfully accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Eph. 5. 15.*

**S**ee then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; speaking to your selves in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs; singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; giving thanks always for all things unto God, and the Father, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; submitting your selves one to another in the fear of God.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 22. 1.*

**J**esus said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, who made a marriage for his son; and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding; and they would not come. Again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them who are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinners

*The one and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready, come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth; and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burnt up their city. Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they who were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the high-ways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. So those servants went out into the high-ways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good; and the wedding was furnished with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man who had not on a wedding-garment. And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding-garment? And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few are chosen.

*The one and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant, we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Eph. 6. 10*

**M**Y brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand the enemy. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; and as shoes for the feet, have on the gospel of peace; in which ye shall stand, taking the shield of faith, whereby all the fiery darts of the wicked will be quenched. And

*The two and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: praying alway with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all Saints; and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel; for which I am an ambassadour in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

*The Gospel. S. John 4. 46.*

**T**Here was a certain noble man, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son; for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The noble man saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way, thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth. Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend: And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth; and himself believed, and his whole house. This is again the second miracle that Jesus did when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

*The two and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continual godliness, that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 1. 3.*

**I** Thank my God upon every remembrance of you, (always in every prayer of mine for you all, making request with joy) for your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now; being confident of this very thing, that he who hath begun a good work in you, will perform it until the day of Jesus

*The two and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

Jesus Christ; even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart, inas-  
much as both in my bonds, and in the defence and  
confirmation of the Gospel ye all are partakers of  
my grace. For God is my record, how greatly I  
long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.  
And this I pray, that your love may abound yet  
more and more in knowledge, and in all judgment:  
That ye may approve things that are excellent,  
that ye may be sincere, and without offence till the  
day of Christ: being filled with the fruits of righ-  
teousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory  
and praise of God.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 18. 21.*

**P**eter said unto Jesus, Lord, how oft shall my  
brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till  
seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto  
thee, Until seven times; but until seventy times  
seven. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened  
unto a certain king, who would take account of  
his servants. And when he had begun to reckon,  
one was brought unto him, who ought him ten  
thousand talents. But forasmuch as he had not to  
pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his  
wife and children, and all that he had, and pay-  
ment to be made. The servant therefore fell down  
and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience  
with me, and I will pay thee all. Then the lord of  
that servant was moved with compassion, and loos-  
ed him, and forgave him the debt. But the same  
servant went out, and found one of his fellow-ser-  
vants, who ought him an hundred pence; and he  
laid hands on him, and took him by the throat,  
saying, Pay me that thou owest. And his fellow-  
servant fell down at his feet, and besought him,  
saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee  
all. And he would not; but went and cast him in-  
to prison, till he should pay the debt. So when his fel-  
low-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry,  
and came and told unto their lord all that was  
done. Then his lord, after that he had called him,  
said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave  
thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: should-  
est not thou also have had compassion on thy fel-  
low-servant, even as I had pity on thee? And his  
lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormen-  
ters, till he should pay all that was due unto him.  
So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto  
you.

*The twenty third Sunday after Trinity.*

you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

*The twenty third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, our refuge and strength, who art the authour of all godliness; Be ready, we beseech thee, to hear the devout prayers of thy Church; and grant that those things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 3. 17.*

**B**rethren, be followers together of me, and mark them who walk so, as ye have us for an example. (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ; whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.) For our conversation is in heaven, from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ; who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 22. 15.*

**T**hen went the Pharisees and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk. And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, We know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? Shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Caesars. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar, the things which are Caesars; and unto God, the things that are Gods. When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

*Th*

*The twenty fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The twenty fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, absolve thy people from their offences; that through thy bountiful goodness we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed. Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Col. 1. 3.*

**W**E give thanks to God, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints; for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the Gospel; which is come unto you, as it is in all the world, and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing; being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering, with joyfulness; giving thanks unto the Father, who hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 9. 18.*

**W**HILE Jesus spake these things unto Johns disciples, behold, there came a certain ruler and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead; but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. (And behold, a woman which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: for she said within her self, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort, thy faith hath

*The twenty fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour) And when Jesus came into the rulers house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, he said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. And the same hereof went abroad into all that land.

*The twenty fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**S**Tir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Jer. 23. 5.*

**B**ehold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous branch, and a king shall reign, and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, **THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS**. Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord liveth, who brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; but the Lord liveth, who brought up, and who led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north-countrey, and from all countreys whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land.

*The Gospel. S. John 6. 5.*

**W**hen Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat? (And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do) Philip answered him, Two hundred perry-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peters brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, who hath five barley-loaves, and two small fishes; but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men



*Saint Andrew.*

sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

*If there be any mo Sundays before Advent-Sunday, the Service of some of those Sundays that were omitted after the Epiphany, shall be taken in to supply so many as are here wanting. And if there be fewer, the overplus may be omitted: Provided that this last Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, shall always be used upon the Sunday next before Advent.*



*Saint Andrews day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay; Grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give up our selves obediently to fulfil thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 10. 9.*

**I**f thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart, that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whoso-



*Saint Thomas.*

ever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then, faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes, verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gain-saying people.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 4. 18.*

**J**ESUS walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: (for they were fishers) and he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. And they straightway left their nets, and followed him. And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

*Saint Thomas the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everliving God, who for the more confirmation of the Faith didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful in thy Sons resurrection; Grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight may never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, now and for evermore. *Amen.*

*The*

*Saint Paul.*

*The Epistle. Eph. 2. 19.*

**N**OW therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God ; and are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone; in whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord ; in whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

*The Gospel. S. Joh. 20. 24.*

**T**HOMAS, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them : then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands ; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side, and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord, and my God. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed ; blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God ; and that believing ye might have life through his Name.

*The Conversion of Saint Paul.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, who through the preaching of the blessed Apostle Saint Paul, hast caused the light of the Gospel to shine throughout the world ; Grant, we beseech thee, that we having his wonderful conversion in remembrance, may shew forth our thankfulness unto thee for the same, by following the holy doctrine which he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Conversion of Saint Paul.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 9. i.*

**A**ND Saul yet breathing out threatnings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, and desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. And as he journeyed he came near Damascus, and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. And Saul arose from the earth, and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man; but they led him by the hand; and brought him into Damascus. And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink. And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias, and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord. And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth, and hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias, coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight. Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem; and here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy Name. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way; for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my names sake. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord (even Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest) hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the holy Ghost. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and

*The Purification.*

and was baptized. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. But all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this Name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests? But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 19. 27.*

Peter answered and said unto Jesus, Behold, we have forsaken all and followed thee, what shall we have therefore? And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ye which have followed me in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my Names sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, and shall inherit everlasting life. But many that are first shall be last, and the last shall be first.

---

*The Presentation of Christ in the temple, commonly called, The purification of Saint Mary the Virgin.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty and everliving God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy onely begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh; so we may be presented unto thee with pure and clean hearts, by the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

---

*For the Epistle. Mal. 3.1.*

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple; even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiners fire, and like fullers sope. And he shall

### *The Purification.*

shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver; and he shall purifie the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. Then shall the offerings of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years. And I will come near to you to judgment, and I will be a swift witness against the forcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts.

### *The Gospel. S. Luke 2. 22.*

**A**ND when the days of her purification, according to the law of Moies, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord, (as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb, shall be called holy to the Lord) and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons. And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lords Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple; and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettelt thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, which thou hast prepared before the face of all people, a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against, (Yea a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. And there was one Anna a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity. And she was a widow of about fourscore

*Saint Matthias.*

And four years; which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. And she coming in that instant, gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee to their own city Nazareth. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.

*Saint Matthias-day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who into the place of the traitour Judas didst choose thy faithful servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apostles; Grant that thy Church being alway preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithful and true Pastours, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 1. 15.*

**I**N those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (The number of the names together, were about an hundred and twenty) Men and brethren, this Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, who was guide to them that took Jesus: for he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity, and falling headlong he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem, insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, *Aceldama*, that is to say, The field of blood. For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein; and his Bishoprick let another take. Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. And they appointed two, Joseph called *Barabas*, who was surnamed *Justus*, and *Matthias*. And they prayed, and said, Thou

*The Annunciation.*

Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen; that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbered with the eleven Apostles.

*The Gospel. S. Matt. II. 25.*

**A**T that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. Come unto me all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me, for I am meek and lowly in heart, and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

*The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known the Incarnation of thy Son Jesus Christ by the message of an angel; so by his cross and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Isai. 7. 10.*

**M**oreover, the Lord spake again unto Ahaz saying, Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord. And he said, I hear ye now, O house of David, Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign, Behold, a Virgin shall conceive and bear a Son, and shall call his name Immanuel. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.



*Saint Mark.*

*The Gospel. S. Luke. i. 26.*

And in the sixth moneth the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgins name was Mary. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee; blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found favour with God. And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his name Jesus. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever, and of his kingdom there shall be no end. Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the angel answered and said unto her, The holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee, shall be called the Son of God. And behold, thy cousin Elizabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth moneth with her who was called barren. For with God nothing shall be impossible. And Mary said, Behold the hand-maid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

*Saint Marks day.*

*The Collect.*

O Almighty God, who hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist Saint Mark; Give us grace, that being not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, we may be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Eph. 4. 7.*

Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended upon high, he led captivity



*Saint Mark.*

tivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. ( Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things) And he gave some Apostles, and some Prophets, and some Evangelists, and some Pastours and Teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ; till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ; that we henceforth be no more children tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness whereby they lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ. From whom the whole body fitly joyned together, and compacted by that which every joynt supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body, unto the edifying of it self in love.

*The Gospel. S. John 15. 1.*

**I** Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of it self, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me, I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you; continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Fathers commandments, and abide in his love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

*Saint*

*Saint Philip and Saint James.*

*Saint Philip and Saint James day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life; Grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life, that following the steps of thy holy Apostles, Saint Philip and Saint James, we may stedfastly walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. S. James i. i.*

**J**ames a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not, and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering; for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea, driven with the wind, and tossed. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways. Let the brother of low degree rejoyce in that he is exalted; but the rich, in that he is made low; because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation; for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

*The Gospel. S. John 14. i.*

**A**nd Jesus said unto his disciples, Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my fathers house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you: And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto my self, that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go, ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we

know

*The Conversion of Saint Paul.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 9. 1.*

And Saul yet breathing out threatnings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, and desired of him letters unto Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. And as he journeyed he came near Damascus, and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. And Saul arose from the earth, and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man, but he was led by the hand, and came into Damascus.

And he was without sight, and ate and drank. And there was a certain man at Damascus, named Ananias, and he said, Behold, I am here, Lord. And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas of one called Saul, of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth, and hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias, coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight. Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem; and here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy Name. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way; for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my names sake. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord (even Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest) hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the holy Ghost. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and

...and when he had spoken  
 thus, he was strengthened. Then was there  
 joy with the disciples which were at Jerusalem.  
 And straightway he preached Christ in the syna-  
 gogue, that he is the Son of God. But all the  
 heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this Jo-  
 seph's son, and came hither (or that man, that he  
 might bring them bound unto the chief priests)?  
 But Saul increased the more in strength, and con-  
 founded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, pro-  
 ving that this is very Christ.

*The Gospel. & Mat. 19. 27.*

**P**eter answered and said unto Jesus, Behold, we  
 have forsaken all and followed thee: what shall we  
 have therefore?

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily I say  
 unto thee, when thou shalt be old, thou shalt  
 stretch forth thine hand, and shalt take  
 the hand of another, and he shall take thee, and  
 thou shalt be damned. And every one that hath  
 forsaken house, or brethren, or sisters, or father,  
 or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my  
 name's sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, and  
 shall inherit everlasting life. But many that are  
 first shall be last, and the last shall be first.

*The Presentation of Christ in the temple, commonly  
 called, The purification of Saint Mary the Virgin.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everliving God, we humbly be-  
 seech thy Majesty, that as thy only begotten  
 Son was this day presented in the temple in sub-  
 stance of our flesh; so we may be presented unto  
 thee with pure and clean hearts, by the same thy  
 Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*For the Epistle. Mal. 3.1.*

**B**ehold, I will send my messenger, and he shall  
 prepare the way before me: and the Lord  
 whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple;  
 even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye de-  
 light in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of  
 hosts. But who may abide the day of his coming?  
 and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is  
 like a refiners fire, and like fullers sope. And he

*The Epistle.*

And he is as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he will purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years. And I will come near to you to judgment, and I will be a swift witness against the forcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 2. 22.*

**A**ND when the days of her purification, according to the law of Moles, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord, (as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb, shall be called holy to the Lord) and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons. And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lords Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple; and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation; which thou hast prepared before the face of all people, a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against, (Yea a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. And there was one Anna a prophetess, the daughter of Phanniel, of the tribe of Aser; she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity. And she was a widow of about fourscore

...year: which departed not from the  
... God with fasting, and prayer  
... day. And the coming is the last  
... into the Lord, and spake of his  
... looked for redemption in Jerusalem. And  
... had performed all things according to the  
... of the Lord, they returned into Galilee to their  
... city Nazareth. And the child grew, and waxed  
... in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God  
... was upon him.

*Saint Matthias-day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who into the place of the trait-  
tour Judas didst choose thy faithful servant  
Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apo-  
stles; Grant that thy Church being alway preserv-  
ed from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided  
by faithful and true Pastours, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 1. 15.*

**I**N those days Peter stood up in the midst of the  
disciples, and said, (The number of the names  
together, were about an hundred and twenty)  
Men and brethren, this Scripture must needs have  
been fulfilled, which the holy Ghost by the mouth  
of David spake before concerning Judas, who was  
guide to them that took Jesus: for he was num-  
bered with us, and had obtained part of this inheri-  
tance. Now this man purchased a field with the price  
of iniquity, and falling headlong he burst  
asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gush-  
ed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jeru-  
salem, insomuch as that field is called in the  
proper tongue, *Aceldama*, that is to say, The field  
of blood. For it is written in the book of Psalms,  
Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man  
dwell therein; and his Bishoprick let another man  
inherit. Wherefore of these men which have com-  
panyed with us all the time that the Lord Jesus was  
living out among us, beginning from the baptism of John  
unto that same day that he was taken up, we must  
choose one to be a witness with us of his resurrec-  
tion. And they appointed two, Joseph  
called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and  
Matthias. And they prayed, and said, Lord,

*The Annunciation.*

Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen; that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbered with the eleven Apostles.

*The Gospel. S. Matt. 11. 25.*

**A**T that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. Come unto me all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me, for I am meek and lowly in heart, and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

*The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known the Incarnation of thy Son Jesus Christ by the message of an angel; so by his cross and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Isai. 7. 10.*

**M**oreover, the Lord spake again unto Ahaz saying, Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord. And he said, I hear ye now, O house of David, Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign, Behold, a Virgin shall conceive and bear a Son, and shall call his name Immanuel. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

*Saint Mark*

*The Gospel. S. Luke. i. 26.*

And in the sixth moneth the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgins name was Mary. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee; blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found favour with God. And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his name Jesus. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever, and of his kingdom there shall be no end. Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the angel answered and said unto her, The holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee, shall be called the Son of God. And behold, thy cousin Elizabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth moneth with her who was called barren. For with God nothing shall be impossible. And Mary said, Behold the hand-maid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

*Saint Marks day.*

*The Collect.*

O Almighty God, who hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist Saint Mark; Give us grace, that like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, we may be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Eph. 4. 7.*

Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he said, When he ascended upon high, he led captivity



...captiue, and gave gifts unto men. ( Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things ) And he gave some Apostles, and some Prophets, and some Evangelists, and some Pastours and Teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ; till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ; that we henceforth be no more children tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness whereby they lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ. From whom the whole body fitly joyned together, and compacted by that which every joynt supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body, unto the edifying of it self in love.

*The Gospel. S. John 15. 1.*

**I** Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of it self, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me, I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you; continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Fathers commandments, and abide in his love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

*Saint Philip and Saint James.*

*Saint Philip and Saint James day.*

*The Collect.*

O Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life, Grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life, that following the steps of thy holy Apostles, Saint Philip and Saint James, we may steadfastly walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. S. James 1. 1.*

James a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; knowing that, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering; for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea, driven with the wind, and tossed. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways. Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted; but the rich, in that he is made low; because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation; for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

*The Gospel. S. John 14. 1.*

And Jesus said unto his disciples, Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my fathers house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you: And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto my self, that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go, ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we

**Saint Barnabas.**

know not whether thou goest, and how can we know the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also; and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? He that hath seen me, hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? The words that I speak unto you, I speak not of my self; but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. Believe me, that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works sake. Verily, verily I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do, shall he do also, and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my Name, I will do it.

Saint Barnabas the Apostle.

**The Collect.**

Lord God Almighty, who didst endue thy  
holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of  
the holy Ghost; Leave us not, we beseech thee,  
destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to  
use them alway to thy honour and glory, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts 11.22.

**T**hings of these things came unto the ears of the Church, which was in Jerusalem; and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. Who when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord: for he was a good man, and full of the holy Ghost, and of faith; and much people was added unto the Lord. Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus for to seek Paul. And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the

*Saint John the Baptist.*

he preached, and taught much people; and the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. And in those days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them, named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world; which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cæsar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

*The Gospel. S. John 15.12.*

**T**his is my commandment, that ye love one another as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man then this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth; but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father, I have made known unto you. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my Name, he may give it you.

*Saint John the Baptist.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of repentance; Make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Isai. 40.1.*

**C**omfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned; for she hath received of the Lords hand double for all her sin. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert  
a high way for our God. Every valley shall be exal-  
ted, and every mountain and hill shall be made  
low, and the crooked shall be made straight, and the  
rough places plain. And the glory of the Lord shall  
be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together; for  
the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. The voice  
said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is  
grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower  
of the field. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth,  
because the Spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it:  
surely the people is grass. The grass withereth, the  
flower fadeth, but the word of our God shall stand  
for ever. O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get  
thee up into the high mountain: O Jerusalem, that  
bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength,  
lift it up, be not afraid: say unto the cities of Ju-  
dah, Behold your God. Behold, the Lord God will  
come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for  
him; behold, his reward is with him, and his work  
before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd,  
he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry  
them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that  
are with young.

*The Gospel. S. Luke. i. 57.*

**E**lisabeths full time came that she should be de-  
liverd; and she brought forth a son. And  
her neighbours and her cousins heard how the  
Lord had shewed great mercy upon her, and they  
rejoyced with her. And it came to pass, that on  
the eighth day they came to circumcise the child,  
and they called him Zacharias, after the name of  
his father. And his mother answered and said, Not  
so; but he shall be called John. And they said un-  
to her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by  
this name. And they made signs to his father, how  
he would have him called. And he asked for a  
writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is  
John. And they marvelled all. And his mouth was  
opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and  
he spake and praised God. And fear came on all  
that dwelt round about them; and all these say-  
ings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-  
country of Judea. And all they that had heard  
them, said then up in their hearts, saying,  
What manner of child shall this be? And the  
hand of the Lord was with him. And his father Za-  
charias was filled with the holy Ghost, and prophesied.

and, sh  
he is k  
but w  
least  
mouth  
the wo  
our ene  
in perfe  
is come  
he (was  
want un  
hands o  
in holi  
days o  
prophet  
free of t  
ledge of  
of their  
whereby  
us; to g  
the shac  
of peace  
in spirit  
shewing

O Al  
dic  
ellent 2  
thy flock  
Pastours  
the peop  
may rec  
Jehus C

A Bou  
his  
he killed  
And bec  
did furn  
days of  
prehend  
of him to  
scolding  
people.

*Saint Peter.*

aying, blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he hath visited and redeemed his people, and he hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; as he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been from the world began; that we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; to perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; the oath which he swore to our father Abraham, that he would send unto us, that we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all the days of our life. And thou, Child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest; for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; to give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins, through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the Day-spring from on high hath visited us; to give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit; and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

*Saint Peter's day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flock; Make, we beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastours diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts 12. 1.*

**A**bout that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he intended further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread) And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of souldiers to keep him, intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people. Peter therefore was kept in prison; but

*Saint Peter.*

prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him. And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two souldiers, bound with two chains; and the keepers before the door kept the prison. And behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison; and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. And the angel said unto him, Gird thy self, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. And he went out and followed him, and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision. When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord; and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him. And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 16. 13.*

**W**HEN Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say, that I, the Son of man, am? And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist, some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art Christ the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven.

*S. Mat.*

**G** Rattle  
he had,  
ling of t  
we forsa  
be ever  
ments,

*For t*

**I**N the  
Antio  
med A  
should  
which c  
Then t  
lity, de  
which c  
sent it  
Saul. M  
ed forth  
And he  
sword.  
proceed

**T** He  
d  
firing  
What  
these n  
hand,  
But Je  
ask.  
drink  
am ba  
able.  
deed o  
that I  
hand,  
shall b  
my Fa  
move  
But I  
that t



*Saint James.*

*Saint James the Apostle.  
The Collect.*

**G**Rant, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him; so we forsaking all wordly and carnal affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy holy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts. II. 27. and part of chap. 12.*

**I**N those days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world, which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul. Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also.

*The Gospel. S. Mat. 20. 20.*

**T**HEN came to him the mother of Zebedees children, with her sons worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him. And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion



*Saint Bartholomew.*

over them, and they that are great, exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

*Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and everlasting God, who dost give to thine Apostle Bartholomew grace truly to believe and to preach thy Word; Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church to love that Word which he believed, and both to preach and receive the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts. 5. 12.*

**B**Y the hands of the Apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people, (and they were all with one accord in Solomons porch. And of the rest durst no man joyn himself to them: but the people magnified them. And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women) Inſomuch that they brought forth the ſick into the ſtreets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the leaſt the ſhadow of Peter paſſing by might overſhadow ſome of them. There came alſo a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jeruſalem, bringing ſick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean ſpirits, and they were healed every one.

*The Goſpel. S. Luke 22. 24.*

**A**ND there was alſo a ſtrife among them, which of them ſhould be accounted the greateſt. And he ſaid unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exerciſe lordſhip over them; and they that exerciſe authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye ſhall not be ſo: but he that is greateſt among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth ſerve. For whether is greater, he that ſitteth at meat, or he that ſerveth? Is not he that ſitteth at meat? But I am among you as he that ſerveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; that

*Saint Matthew.*

ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

*Saint Matthew the Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom to be an Apostle and Evangelist; Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires and inordinate love of riches, and to follow the same thy Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, one God world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 4. 1.*

**T**herefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy we faint not; but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth, commending our selves to every mans conscience in the sight of God. But if our Gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. For we preach not our selves, but Christ Jesus the Lord, and our selves your servants for Jesus sake. For God who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God, in the face of Jesus Christ.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 9. 9.*

**A**nd as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him. And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your master with publicans and sinners? But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice; For I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

*Saint*

*Saint Michael.*

*Saint Michael and all Angels.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Everlasting God, who hast ordained and constituted the services of Angels and men in a wonderful order; Mercifully grant, that as thy holy Angels alway do thee service in heaven; so by thy appointment they may succour and defend us on earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Rev. 12. 7.*

**T**Here was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon, and the dragon fought and his angels; and prevailed not, neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the devil and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. Therefore rejoyce, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Wo to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea: for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. 18. 1.*

**A**T the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him

*Saint Luke.*

that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe unto the world because of offences: for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh. Wherefore if thy hand, or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes, to be cast into everlasting fire. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, that in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

*Saint Luke the Evangelist.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, who calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be an Evangelist and Physician of the soul; May it please thee, by the wholsom medicines of the doctrine delivered by him, all the diseases of our souls may be healed, through thy merits of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Tim. 4. 5.*

**W**atch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which shall the righteous Judge shall give me at that day: not to me onely, but unto all them also that love appearing. Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved the present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia: Luke is with me. Take Mark and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. The cloak I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments. Alexander the copper-smith did me

*Saint Simon and Saint Jude.*

much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. Of whom be thou ware also, for he hath greatly withstood our words.

*The Gospel. S. Luke 10. 1.*

**T**He Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself would come. Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few; pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. Go your ways, behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes, and salute no man by the way. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. And if the Son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire.

*Saint Simon and Saint Jude Apostles.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Almighty God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head cornerstone; Grant us so to be joyned together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. S. Jude 1.*

**J**ude the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called: Mercy unto you, and peace, and love be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you, that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation; ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord having destroyed the people out of the land of Egypt, afterwards destroyed them that believed not. And the angels

*All Saints.*

which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day. Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth as an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

*The Gospel. S. John 15. 17.*

These things I command you, that ye love one another. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater then the Lord: if they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. But all these things will they do unto you for my names sake, because they know not him that sent me. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin. He that hateth me, hateth my Father also. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin; but now have they both seen, and hated both me and my Father. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

*All Saints day.*

*The Collect.*

O Almighty God, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord, Grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those glorious joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*For the Epistle. Rev. 7. 2.*

**A**Nd I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God; and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth, and the sea, saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. And I heard the number of them which were sealed; and there were sealed an hundred and fourty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Nephthalim were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Simcon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Isachar were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands: And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God, which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, saying, Amen; Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever, Amen.



*The Communion.*

*The Gospel S. Matth. 5. 1.*

Jesus seeing the multitudes, went up into a mountain; and when he was set, his disciples came unto him. And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sake. Rejoyce and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

*The Order for the Administration of the Lords Supper, or Holy Communion.*

¶ So many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signify their names to the Curate at least sometime the day before.

¶ And if any of those be an open and notorious wilful liver, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed, so that the Congregation be thereby offended; the Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him and advertise him, that in any wise he presume not to come to the Lords Table, until he hath openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which before were offended; and that he hath recompensed the parties to whom he hath done wrong, or at least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.



### *The Communion.*

*The same order shall the Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign; not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, until he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended; and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his forwardness and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obdurate. Provided that every Minister so repelling any, as is specified in this, or the next precedent Paragraph of this Rubrick, shall be obliged to give an account of the same to the Ordinary within fourteen days after at the farthest. And the Ordinary shall proceed against the offending person according to the Canon.*

*The Table at the Communion-time having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancel, where Morning and Evening Prayer are appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the north side of the Table, shall say the Lords Prayer, with the Collect following, the people kneeling.*

**O**Ur Father, which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

### *Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Then shall the Priest, turning to the people, rehearse distinctly all the Ten Commandments; and the people still kneeling, shall after every Commandment ask God mercy for their transgression thereof for the time past, and grace to keep the same for the time to come, as followeth.*

*Minister.*

*Minister.*

God spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God; Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bowe down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, & shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath-day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattel, and the stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt do no murder.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not steal.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

*People.*

Lord, have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

*¶ Then shall follow one of these two Collects for the King, the Priest standing as before, and saying,*

Let us pray.

**A**lmighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite, Have mercy upon the whole Church, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant *Charles*, our King and Governour, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory; and that we and all his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*¶ Or.*

*The Communion.*

*¶ Or.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, we are taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom; We humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of *Charles* thy servant, our King and Governour, that in all his thoughts, words, and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness. Grant this, O merciful Father, for thy dear Sons sake *Jesus Christ* our Lord.

*Amen.*

*¶ Then shall he said the Collect of the day. And immediately after the Collect, the Priest shall read the Epistle, saying, The Epistle [or, The portion of Scripture appointed for the Epistle] is written in the--- Chapter of---beginning at the---verse. And the Epistle ended, he shall say, Here endeth the Epistle. Then shall he read the Gospel (the people all standing up) saying, The holy Gospel is written in the--- Chapter of---beginning at the---verse. And the Gospel ended, shall he say: or said the Creed following, the people still standing, as before.*

**I** Believe in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, And of all things visible and invisible:

And in one Lord *Jesus Christ*, the only begotten Son of God, Begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, Very God of very God, Begotten, not made, Being of one substance with the Father, By whom all things were made: Who for us men, and for our salvation came down from heaven, And was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin *Mary*, And was made man, And was crucified also for us under *Pontius Pilate*. He suffered and was buried, And the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, And ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: Whose kingdom shall have no end.

And I believe in the holy Ghost, The Lord and giver of life, Who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, Who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, Who spake by the prophets. And I believe one Catholick and Apostolick Church. I acknowledge one Baptism for the remission

*The Communion.*

on of sins, And I look for the resurrection of the dead, And the life of the world to come. Amen.

*Then the Curate shall declare unto the people what Holy-days, or Fasting days are in the week following to be observed. And then also (if occasion be) shall notice be given of the Communion; and the Banns of Matrimony published; and Briefs, Citations and Excommunications read. And nothing shall be proclaimed or published in the Church, during the time of Divine Service, but by the Minister: Nor by him any thing, but what is prescribed in the Rules of this Book, or enjoined by the King, or by the Ordinary of the place.*

*Then shall follow the Sermon, or one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by Authority.*

*Then shall the Priest return to the Lords Table, and begin the Offertory, saying one or more of these sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient in his discretion.*

**L**et your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven. *S. Mat. 5. 16.*

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal. *S. Mat. 6. 19, 20.*

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them; for this is the law and the prophets. *S. Mat. 7. 12.*

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *S. Mat. 7. 21.*

Zaccheus stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore four fold. *S. Luke 19. 8.*

Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? Who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? *1 Cor. 9. 7.*

If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great

*The Communion.*

great matter if we shall reap your worldly things.

1 Cor. 9. 11.

Do ye not know that they who minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they who wait at the altar, are partakers with the altar? Even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they who preach the Gospel should live of the Gospel. 1 Cor. 9. 13, 14.

He that soweth little shall reap little; and he that soweth plenteously shall reap plenteously. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudgingly, or of necessity; for God loveth a cheerful giver. 2. Cor. 9. 6, 7.

Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth, in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap. Gal. 6. 6, 7.

While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them that are of the household of faith. Gal. 6. 10.

Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out. 1 Tim. 6. 6, 7.

Charge them who are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternal life. 1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19.

God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works and labour that proceedeth of love; which love ye have shewed for his Names sake, who have ministered unto the saints, and yet do minister. Heb. 6. 10.

To do good, and to distribute, forget not; for with such sacrifices God is pleased. Heb. 13. 16.

Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? 1 S. 3. 17.

Give alms of thy goods, and never turn thy face from any poor man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee. Job. 4. 7.

Be merciful after thy power. If thou hast much give plenteously. If thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity. Job. 4. 8, 9.

He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto

### The Communion.

the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be paid him again. Prov. 19. 17.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble. Psal. 41. 1.

¶ *Whilst these sentences are in reading, the Deacons, Church-wardens, or other fit person appointed for that purpose, shall receive the alms for the poor; and other donations of the people, in a decent basin, to be provided by the Parish for that purpose; and reverently bring it to the Priest, who shall humbly present and place it upon the holy Table.*

¶ *And when there is a Communion, the Priest shall then place upon the Table so much Bread and Wine, as he shall think sufficient. After which done, the Priest shall say,*

Let us pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here in earth.

**A**lmighty and everliving God, who by thy holy Apostle hatt taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men; We humbly beseech thee most mercifully

*\* If there be no alms or oblations, then shall the words (of accepting our alms and oblations) be left out without.* *fully ( \* to accept our alms and oblations, and ) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine Majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with thy Spirit of truth, unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do confess thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of*

thy holy Word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes and Governours; and specially thy servant Charles our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Council, and to all that are put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true religion and vertue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively Word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace; and especially to this congregation here present, that with meek heart and



*The Communion.*

and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy Word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them who in this transitory life are in trouble; sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. And we also bless thy holy Name, for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear; beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom. Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

*¶ When the Minister giveth warning for the celebration of the holy Communion, ( which he shall always do upon the Sunday, or some Holy-day immediately preceding ) After the Sermon, or Homily ended, he shall read this exhortation following.*

**D**early beloved, on ----- day next I purpose through Gods assistance, to administer to all such as shall be religiously and devoutly disposed, the most comfortable Sacrament of the Body and Bloud of Christ, to be by them received in remembrance of his meritorious cross and passion, whereby alone we obtain remission of our sins, and are made partakers of the kingdom of heaven. Wherefore it is our duty to render most humble and hearty thanks to Almighty God our heavenly Father, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not onely to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance in that holy Sacrament. Which being so divine and comfortable a thing to them who receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily; my duty is to exhort you in the mean season to consider the dignity of that holy mystery, and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences ( and that not lightly, and after the manner of dissemblers with God; but so ) that ye may come holy and cleane to such a heavenly feast, in the marriage-garment required by God in holy Scripture, and be received as worthy partakers of that holy Table.

The way and means thereto is: First, to examine your lives and conversations by the rule of Gods commandments; and wherein soever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, there to bewail your own sinfulness,



*The Communion.*

and to confess your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such as are not onely against God, but also against your neighbours, then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, being ready to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other; and being likewise ready to forgive others that have offended you, as ye would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime; repent you of your sins, or else come not to that holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul.

And because it is requisite, that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience; therefore if there be any of you, who by this means cannot quiet his own conscience herein, but requireth further comfort or counsel; let him come to me, or to some other discreet and learned Minister of Gods Word, and open his grief, that by the ministry of Gods holy Word he may receive the benefit of absolution, together with ghostly counsel and advice, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

*¶ Or in case he shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion, instead of the former, he shall use this exhortation.*

**D**early beloved brethren, on ----- I intend by Gods grace to celebrate the Lords Supper: unto which in Gods behalf I bid you all that are here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake; that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden by God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his Table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they who are called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a

### *The Communion.*

would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise hindred with worldly business. But such excuses are not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, are ye not ashamed to say you will not come? when ye should return to God, will ye excuse your selves, and say ye are not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses will avail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly feast. I for my part shall be ready, and according to mine office, I bid you in the name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon y cross for your salvation: so it is your duty to receive the Communion in remembrance of the sacrifice of his death, as he himself hath commanded: Which if ye shall neglect to do, consider with your selves how great injury ye do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same; when ye wilfully abtain from the Lords table, and separate from your brethren who come to feed on the banquet of that most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye will by Gods grace return to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof we shall not cease to make our humble petitions unto Almighty God our heavenly Father.

*At the time of the Celebration of the Communion, the Communicants being conveniently placed for the receiving of the holy Sacrament, The Priest shall say this exhortation.*

**D**early beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the body and bloud of our Saviour Christ, must consider how Saint Paul exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of

*The Communion.*

that Bread, and drink of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament, ( for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, & drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we are one with Christ, and Christ with us: ) So is the danger great if we receive the same unworthily. For then we are guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body; we kindle Gods wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Judge therefore your selves, brethren, that ye be not judged of the Lord; repent you truly for your sins past; have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour; amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things, ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself even to the death upon the cross, for us miserable sinners, who lay in darkness and the shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master, and onely Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us; he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and for a continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give ( as we are most bounden ) continual thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. Amen

¶ *Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive, the holy Communion,*

**Y**E that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways; Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort; and make your humble confession to Almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ *Then*

*The Communion.*

*Then shall this general confession be made in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, by one of the Ministers, both he and all the people kneeling humbly upon their knees, and saying,*

**A**lmighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men, We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, By thought, word, and deed, Against thy Divine Majesty, Provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, And are heartily sorry for these our misdoings; The remembrance of them is grievous unto us, The burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, Have mercy upon us, most merciful Father, For thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, Forgive us all that is past, And grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee In newness of life, To the honour and glory of thy Name, Through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Then shall the Priest ( or the Bishop being present ) stand up, and turning himself to the people, pronounce this Absolution.*

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him.

**C**ome unto me, all that travel and are heavy laden, and I will refresh you. *S. Matth. 11. 28.*

So God loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, to the end that all that believe in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *S. John 3. 16.*

Hear also what S. Paul saith.

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. *1 Tim. 1. 15.*

*Hear*

*The Communion.*

Hear also what S. John saith.

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins. 1 S. John 2. 1.

¶ *After which the Priest shall proceed, saying;*

Lift up your hearts.

*Answer.*

We lift them up unto the Lord.

*Priest.*

Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

*Answer.*

It is meet and right so to do.

¶ *Then shall the Priest turn to the Lords Table, and say,*

**I**T is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord,

† Holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

† *These words, [ Holy Father ] must be omitted on Trinity Sunday.*

¶ *Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow,*

**T**herefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord, most High. *Amen.*

¶ *Proper Prefaces.*

¶ *Upon Christmas day, and seven days after.*

**B**ecause thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as at this time for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ *Upon*

*The Communion.*

¶ *Upon Easter day, and seven days after.*

**B**Ut chiefly are we bound to praise thee for this glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore, &c.

¶ *Upon Ascension day, and seven days after.*

**T**Hrough thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore, &c.

¶ *Upon Whitsunday, and six days after.*

**T**Hrough Jesus Christ our Lord; according to whose most true promise, the holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the gospel unto all nations, whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error, into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore, &c.

¶ *Upon the Feast of Trinity onely.*

**W**Ho art one God, one Lord; not one onely Person, but three Persons in one substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore, &c.

¶ *After*

*The Communion.*

*¶ After each of which Prefaces, shall immediately be sung or said,*

**T**herefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnifie thy glorious name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest, kneeling down at the Lords Table, say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this Prayer following.*

**W**E do not presume to come to this thy Table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy; Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. *Amen.*

*¶ When the Priest, standing before the Table, hath so ordered the bread and wine, that he may with the more readiness and decency break the bread before the people, and take the cup into his hands, he shall say the Prayer of Consecration, as followeth.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again; Hear us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christs holy Institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood: Who in the  
same



That night that he was betrayed,  $\dagger$  took bread, and when he had given thanks,  $\ast$  he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat,  $\dagger$  this is my body which is given for you, do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper  $\ast$  he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this  $\dagger$  is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you, and for many for the remission of sins: Do this as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. Amen.

$\dagger$  *Mets the Priest to take the Paten into his hands:  $\ast$  And here to break the bread:  $\dagger$  And here to lay his hand upon all the bread.  $\ast$  Here he is to take the cup into his hand:  $\dagger$  And here to lay his hand upon every vessel, (be it Chalice or Flagon) in which there is any wine to be consecrated.*

$\dagger$  Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and then proceed to deliver the same to the Bishops, Priests and Deacons in like manner (if any be present) and after that, to the people also in order, into their hands, all meekly kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread to any one, he shall say,

**T**He body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart by faith with thanksgiving.

$\dagger$  And the Minister that delivereth the cup to any one, shall say,

**T**He blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christ's blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

$\dagger$  If the consecrated bread or wine be all spent before all have communicated, the Priest is to consecrate more according to the form before prescribed: beginning at [Our Saviour Christ in the same night, &c.] for the blessing of the bread, and at [Likewise after supper, &c.] for the blessing of the cup.



*The Communion.*

¶ *When all have communicated; The Minister shall return to the Lords Table; and reverently place upon it what remaineth of the consecrated Elements, covering the same with a fair linen cloth.*

¶ *Then shall the Priest say the Lords Prayer, the people repeating after him every Petition.*

**O** Ur Father, which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our dai.y bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, The power and the glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

¶ *After shall be said, as followeth.*

**O** Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee; humbly beseeching thee, that all we who are partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy through our manifold sins to offer unto thee any sacrifice; yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

¶ *Or this.*

**A** Lmighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, who have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; and dost

*The Communion.*

And assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us; and that we are very members incorporated in the mystical body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people; and are also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son. And we most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that ho'y fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall be said or sung;*

**G**lory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorify thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty.

O Lord, the onely begotten Son Jesu Christ; O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us.

For thou onely art ho'y, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. *Amen.*

*¶ Then the Priest (or Bishop, if he be present) shall let them depart with this blessing.*

**T**he peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the ho'y Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory, when there is no Communion, every such day one or more; and the same may be said also, as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of Morning or Evening Prayer, Communion, or Litany, by the discretion of the Minister.*

**A**llit us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation; that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** Almighty Lord and everlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**G**rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**P**revent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking; We beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons Name; We beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ear to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

praying. For thou art a merciful God, Full of  
 compassion, Long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou  
 art when we deserve punishment; And in thy  
 love thou hast upon mercy. Spare thy people, good  
 Lord, spare them, And let not thine heritage be  
 brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy  
 mercy is great, And after the multitude of thy  
 mercies look upon us, Through the merits and  
 mediation of thy blessed Son Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*¶ Then the Minister alone shall say,*

The Lord bless us, and keep us; the Lord lift  
 up the light of his countenance upon us, and give us  
 peace now and for evermore. *Amen.*

THE

THE  
Psalter or Psalms  
OF  
DAVID,

After the translation of  
The Great BIBLE.

Pointed as they are to be Sung or Said in  
CHURCHES.

Morning Prayer. The first day.

*Beatus vir qui non abiit.* Psal. j.

**B**lessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not sat in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord: and in his law will he exercise himself day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the waterside: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither: and look whatsoever he doeth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly it is not so with them: but they are like the chaff which the wind scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgment: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

*Quare fremuerunt gentes?* Psal. ii.

**W**hy do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The

The kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers  
are gathered together: against the Lord, and against  
his anointed.

Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast  
away their cords from us.

He that dwelleth in heaven, shall laugh them  
to scorn: the Lord shall have them in derision.

Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath:  
and vex them in his sore displeasure.

Yet have I set my king: upon my holy hill of  
Sion.

I will preach the law, whereof the Lord hath  
said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I  
begotten thee.

I desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen  
for thine inheritance: and the utmost parts of the  
earth for thy possession.

Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron:  
and break them in pieces like a potters vessel.

Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be learn-  
ed, ye that are judges of the earth.

Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoyce unto him  
with reverence.

Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and so ye  
perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled  
(yea but a little) blessed are all they that put their  
trust in him.

*Domine, quid multiplicasti? Psal. iii.*

**L**ord, how are they increased that trouble me:  
many are they that rise against me.

Many one there be that say of my soul: There  
is no help for him in his God.

But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art  
my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and  
he heard me out of his holy hill.

I laid me down and slept, and rose up again:  
for the Lord sustained me.

I will not be afraid for ten thousands of the  
people: that have set themselves against me round  
about.

Up Lord, and help me, O my God: for thou  
hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek-bone, thou  
hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy  
glory is upon thy people.

Month. The 1. day.

*Cum invocarem. Psal. iv.*

**H**ear me when I call, O God of my righteousness : thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble ; have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour : and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing ?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen himself the man that is godly : when I call upon the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not : commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness : and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say : Who will shew us any good ?

7 Lord, lift thou up : the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladness, in my heart : since the time that their corn and wine and oyl increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest : for it is thou, Lord, onely that makest me dwell in safety.

*Verba mea auribus. Psal. v.*

**P**onder my words, O Lord : consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King, and my God : for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear betimes, O Lord : early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness : neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight : for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing : the Lord will abhor both the bloud-thirsty and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thine house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy : and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies : make thy way plain before my face.

-9 For

For there is no faithfulness in his mouth : their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations : cast them out in the multitude of their ungodliness ; for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee rejoice : they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them ; they that love thy Name, shall be joyful in thee ;

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous : and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

---

*Evening Prayer.*

*Domine, ne. Psal. vj.*

**O** Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak : O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul also is sore troubled : but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me ?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul : O give me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee : and who will give thee thanks in the pit ?

6 I am weary of my groining, every night wash I my bed : and water my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble : and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that work vanity : for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition : the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed : they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

*Domine, Deus meus. Psal. vij.*

**O** Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust : save me from all them that perlecute me, and deliver me ;

2 Let he devour my soul like a lion, and tear



*Memor. The 1. day.*

In pieces : while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God : if I have done any thing : or if there be any wickedness in my hands :

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that is friendly with me : yea, I have delivered him without any cause to mine enemy :

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me : yea, let him tread my life down upon earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thyself, because of the indignation of mine enemies : arise up for me in the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee : for their sakes therefore lift up thyself again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people ; give sentence with me, O Lord : according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end : but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God : trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God : who preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong and patient : and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword : he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death : he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travaileth with mischief : he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit : and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travail shall come upon his own head : and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness : and I will praise the Name of the Lord most High.

*Domine, Dominus noster. Psal. viii.*

**O** Lord our Governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world : thou that hast let thy glory above the heavens !

Out

*Psalm. The 2. day.*

Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings  
thou orderedst strength, because of thine ene-  
mies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the

For I will consider thy heavens, even the works  
of thy fingers: the moon and the stars which thou  
hast ordained.

What is man, that thou art mindful of him:  
or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

Thou madest him lower then the angels: to  
crown him with glory and worship.

Thou madest him to have dominion of the  
works of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in  
subjection under his feet;

All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the  
field;

The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea:  
and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the  
floods.

O Lord our Governour: how excellent is thy  
Name in all the world!



*Morning Prayer.*

*Confitebor tibi. Psalm. ix.*

I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my  
whole heart: I will speak of all thy marvellous  
works.

I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: yea, my  
songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most  
Highest.

While mine enemies are driven back: they shall  
fall and perish at thy presence.

For thou hast maintained my right, and my  
cause: thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed  
the ungodly: thou hast put out their name for ever  
and ever.

O thou enemy, destructions are come to a per-  
petual end: even as the cities which thou hast de-  
stroyed; their memorial is perished with them.

But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath  
prepared his seat for judgment.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness  
and minister true judgment unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the  
oppressed : even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put  
trust in thee : for thou, Lord, hast never failed  
that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion  
shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood,  
he remembreth them : and forgetteth not the  
complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the  
trouble which I suffer of them that hate me : that  
thou liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the  
ports of the daughter of Sion : I will rejoyce in thy  
salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that  
they made : in the same net which they hid privily,  
is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgment :  
the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own  
hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell : and all  
the people that forget God.

18 For the poor shall not alway be forgotten :  
the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish  
for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper  
hand : let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord : that the heathen  
may know themselves to be but men.

*Ut quid, Domine? Psal. x.*

**W**hy standest thou so far off, O Lord : and  
hiddest thy face in the needful time of trouble.

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute  
the poor : let them be taken in the crafty wiliness  
that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own  
heart's desire : and speaketh good of the covetous  
whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth  
not for God : neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are alway grievous : thy judgments  
are far above out of his sight, and therefore shall  
he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never  
 be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud:  
 under his tongue is ungodliness and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the thievish corners of  
 the streets: and privily in his lurking dens doth he  
 murder the innocent; his eyes are set against the

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion  
 creepeth in his den: that he may ravish the poor.

10 He doth ravish the poor: when he getteth him  
 into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himself: that  
 the congregation of the poor may fall into the hands  
 of his captains.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath for-  
 gotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never  
 see it.

13 Arise, O Lord God, and lift up thine hand: for-  
 get not the poor.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God:  
 while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God  
 hast not for it.

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest  
 ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy  
 hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; for  
 thou art the helper of the friendless.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and ma-  
 licious: take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt  
 find none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the  
 heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor:  
 thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth  
 thereto.

20 To help the fatherless and poor unto their  
 right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted  
 against them.

*In Domino confido. Psal. xi.*

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to  
 my soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the

1 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make  
 ready their arrows within the quiver: that they  
 may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

*Month. The 11. day.*

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lord's seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poor: and his eye-lids try the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickedness doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Saluum me fac. Psal. xii.*

**H**elp me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithful are diminished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble in their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitful lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue will we prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is Lord over us?

5 Now for the comfortless troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poor;

6 I will up, saith the Lord: and will help every one from him that sweleth against him, and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: even as the silver, which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

*V. g.*

*Usque quo, Domine? Psal. xiii.*

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for ever:

How long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

How long shall I seek counsel in my soul, and be vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death.

Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me will rejoyce at it.

But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is joyful in thy salvation.

I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt lovingly with me: yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most Highest.

*Dixit insipiens. Psal. xiv.*

The fool hath said in his heart: There is no God.

They are corrupt, and become abominable in their doings: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand, and seek after God.

But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

Their mouth is full of cursing, and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

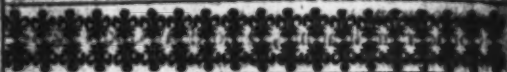
Destruction and unhappiness is in their ways, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating up my people as it were bread, and call not upon the Lord?

There were they brought in great fear, even where no fear was: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsel of the poor: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion? When the Lord turneth the captivity of his people: then shall Jacob rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.



Morning Prayer.

*Domine, quis habitabit? Psal. xv.*

**L**ord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

1 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doeth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

2 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

3 He that setteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

4 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not: though it were to his own hindrance.

5 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doeth these things: shall never fall.

*Conseruamit, Domine. Psal. xvi.*

**P**reserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

1 O my soul, Thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

2 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excel in vertue.

3 But they that run after another god: shall have great trouble.

4 Their drink-offerings of bloud will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

5 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.



The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground :  
I have a goodly heritage.

I will thank the Lord for giving me warning :  
that he will also chasten me in the night-season.

I have set God always before me : for he is on  
my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory  
rejoiced : my flesh also shall rest in hope.

For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in  
corruption : neither shalt thou suffer thy holy One to see  
corruption.

Thou shalt shew me the path of life ; in thy  
presence is the fulness of joy : and at thy right  
hand there is pleasure for evermore.

*Exaudi, Domine. Psal. xvii.*

**H**ear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint :  
and hearken unto my prayer, that goeth not  
out of feigned lips.

Let my sentence come forth from thy pre-  
sence : and let thine eyes look upon the thing that  
is equal.

Thou hast proved, and visited mine heart in  
the night-season ; thou hast tried me, and shalt find  
no wickedness in me : for I am utterly purposed  
that my mouth shall not offend.

Because of mens works, that are done against  
the words of thy lips : I have kept me from the  
ways of the destroyer.

O hold thou up my goings in thy paths : that  
my footsteps slip not.

I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt  
hear me : incline thine ear to me, and hearken un-  
to my words.

Shew thy marvellous loving kindness, thou that  
art the Saviour of them which put their trust in  
thee : from such as resist thy right hand.

Keep me as the apple of an eye : hide me  
under the shadow of thy wings.

From the ungodly that trouble me : mine  
enemies compass me round about to take away my  
soul.

They are inclosed in their own fat : and their  
mouth speaketh proud things.

They lie waiting in our way on every side :  
turning their eyes down to the ground.

Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey : and



as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.  
13 Up, Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evil world: which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

### Evening Prayer.

*Diligam te, Domine. Psal. xviii.*

I Will love thee, O Lord, my strength; the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me: the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out in his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did fly: he came flying upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place: his pavilion

about him with dark water, and their  
heads to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds re-  
moved: hail-stones, and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heaven, and  
the Highest gave his thunder: hail-stones, and coals  
of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them:  
he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the founda-  
tions of the round world were discovered at thy  
chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of  
thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from on high to fetch me,  
and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy,  
and from them which hate me: for they are too  
mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my troubles,  
but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of li-  
berty: he brought me forth, even because he had a  
favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous  
dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands  
shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the ways of the Lord:  
and have not forsaken my God, as the wicked  
doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws: and will  
not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschew-  
ed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my  
righteous dealing: and according unto the clean-  
ness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a  
perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean: and with  
the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in ad-  
versity: and shalt bring down the high looks of the  
proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my  
God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men:  
and with the help of my God I shall leap over the  
wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way:

*Memor. The III. day.*

the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire: he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength, except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of war, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battel: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known: shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fail: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that seeth that I be avenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my cruel enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries.

March. Tenth day.

For thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.  
For this cause will I give thanks unto thee,  
O Lord, among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto  
thy Name.

Great prosperity giveth he unto his King:  
and sheweth loving kindness unto David his An-  
ointed, and unto his seed for evermore.



Morning Prayer.

Cc/i *enarrant.* Psal. xix.

The heavens declare the glory of God: and the  
firmament sheweth his handy-work.

One day telleth another: and one night cer-  
tieth another.

There is neither speech nor language: but their  
voices are heard among them.

Their sound is gone out into all lands: and  
their words into the ends of the world.

In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun:  
which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his  
chamber, and rejoyceth as a giant to run his  
course.

It goeth forth from the uttermost part of  
the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it  
again: and there is nothing hid from the heat  
thereof.

The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, con-  
verting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure,  
and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce  
the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure,  
and giveth light unto the eyes.

The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth  
for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true, and  
righteous altogether.

More to be desired are they then gold, yea,  
then much fine gold: sweeter also then honey and  
the honey-comb.

Moreover, by them is thy servant taught: and  
in keeping of them there is great reward.

Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse  
me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous  
sins, lest they get the dominion over me : so that  
I be undefiled, and innocent from the great of-  
fence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the me-  
ditation of my heart : be alway acceptable in thy  
sight,

15 O Lord : my strength, and my redeemer.

*Exaudiat te Dominus. Psal.xx.*

**T**He Lord hear thee in the day of trouble : the  
Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary : and strength-  
en thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings : and accept thy  
burnt-sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire : and fulfil all thy  
mind.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph  
in the Name of the Lord our God : the Lord per-  
form all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his An-  
ointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven :  
even with the wholsom strength of his right  
hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in  
horses : but we will remember the Name of the  
Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen : but we are  
risen and stand upright.

9 Save, Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven :  
when we call upon thee.

*Dominus, in virtute tua. Psal.xxi.*

**T**He King shall rejoyce in thy strength, O  
Lord : exceeding glad shall he be of thy sal-  
vation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire : and hast  
not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings  
of goodness : and shalt set a crown of pure gold up-  
on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a  
long life : even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation : glory and  
great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity  
and

and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the king putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercy of the most High he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thy hand: thy right hand shall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

### Evening Prayer.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. xxii.*

**M**Y God, my God, look upon me, why hast thou forsaken me: and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not: and in the night-season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man: a very scorn of men, and the out-cast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mother's

thou womb: thou wast my hope, when I have  
yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was  
born: thou art my God even from my mothers  
womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand:  
and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of  
Bashan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it  
were a ramping and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water; and all my bones  
are out of joynt: my heart also in the midst of my  
body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and  
my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and thou shalt  
bring me into the dust of death.

16 For many dogs are come about me: and the  
council of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may  
tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking  
upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast  
lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: thou art  
my succour, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling  
from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: thou hast  
heard me also from among the horns of the uni-  
corns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in  
the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye that fear him: magnify  
him, all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him all ye  
seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the  
low estate of the poor: he hath not hid his face from  
him, but when he called unto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congrega-  
tion: my vows will I perform in the sight of them  
that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat and be satisfied: they that  
seek after the Lord, shall praise him; your heart  
shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember them-  
selves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the  
kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.



*Psalm. lxxv. dy.*

18 For the kingdom is the Lords : and he is the  
Governour among the people.

19 All such as be fat upon earth : have eaten and  
drunken.

20 All they that go down into the dust shall  
beel before him : and no man hath quickened his  
own soul.

21 My seed shall serve him : they shall be counted  
unto the Lord for a generation.

22 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare  
his righteousness : unto a people that shall be born,  
whom the Lord hath made.

*Dominus regit me. Psal. xliii.*

**T**he Lord is my shepherd : therefore can I lack  
nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture : and lead  
me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul : and bring me forth  
in the paths of righteousness, for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the  
shadow of death, I will fear no evil : for thou art  
with me, thy rod and thy staff comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me against  
them that trouble me : thou hast anointed my head  
with oyl, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindness and mercy shall follow  
me all the days of my life : and I will dwell in the  
house of the Lord for ever.



*Morning Prayer.*

*Dominus est terra. Psal. xxiv.*

**T**he earth is the Lords, and all that therein is :  
the compass of the world, and they that dwell  
therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas : and pre-  
pared it upon the fouds.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord : or  
who shall rise up in his holy place ?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure  
heart : and that hath not lift up his mind unto  
vanity.



vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord: and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him: even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battel.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

*Ad te, Domine, levavi. Psal. xxv.*

**U**Nto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed: but such as transgress without a cause shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy ways, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me: for thou art the God of my salvation; in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving kindneses, which have been ever of old.

6 Oh remember not the sins, and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy think thou upon me, O Lord, for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that are meek, shall he guide in judgment: and such as are gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth: unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord: be merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him : and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord : he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me : for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon my adversity and misery : and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are : and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectness, and righteous dealing wait upon me : for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

*Judica me, Domine. Psal. xxvi.*

BE thou my Judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently : my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me : try out my reins, and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindness is ever before mine eyes : and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons : neither will I have fellowship with the deceitful.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked : and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord : and so will I go to thine altar ;

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house : and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners : nor my life with the bloud-thirsty ;

10 In whose hands is wickedness : and their right hand is full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently : O deliver me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth right : I will praise the Lord in the congregation.

*Evening*

Evening Prayer.

*Dominus illuminatio. Psal. xxvii.*

**T**He Lord is my light, and my salvation; whom  
then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of  
my life; of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies, and my  
foes came upon me to eat up my flesh: they stumbled, and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me,  
yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though they  
rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in  
him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I  
will require: even that I may dwell in the house  
of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the  
fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me  
in his tabernacle: yea in the secret place of his  
dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a  
rock of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head: above  
mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an ob-  
lation with great gladness: I will sing and speak  
praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry  
unto thee: have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, Seek ye my face:  
thy face, Lord, will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast  
thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: leave me not,  
neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me:  
the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in  
the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine ad-  
versaries: for there are false witnesses risen up a-  
gainst me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I be-  
lieve verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the  
land of the living.

O carry thou the Lords miserie : be strong, and  
shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust  
in the Lord.

*Ad te, Domine. Psal. xxxviii.*

Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength : think  
no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou  
didst not, I become like them that go down into  
the pit.

Hear the voice of my humble petitions, when  
I cry unto thee : when I hold up my hands towards  
thy mercy-seat of thy holy temple.

O pluck me not away, neither destroy me with  
the ungodly, and wicked doers : which speak friend-  
ly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in  
their hearts.

Reward them according to their deeds : and  
according to the wickedness of their own inven-  
tions.

Recompence them after the work of their hands :  
pay them that they have deserved.

For they regard not in their mind the works  
of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands : there-  
fore shall he break them down, and not build them  
up.

Praised be the Lord : for he hath heard the  
voice of my humble petitions.

The Lord is my strength, and my shield, my  
heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped : there-  
fore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will  
I praise him.

The Lord is my strength : and he is the whole-  
some defence of his Anointed.

O save thy people, and give thy blessing  
unto thine inheritance : feed them, and let them up  
for ever.

*Afferts Domino. Psal. xxxix.*

Bring unto the Lord, O ye mighty, bring young  
bulls unto the Lord : ascribe unto the Lord  
worship and strength.

Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name :  
worship the Lord with holy worship.

It is the Lord that commandeth the waters : it  
is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

It is the Lord that ruleth the sea : the voice of  
the Lord is mighty in operation : the voice of the  
Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedar-tree:  
yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf:  
Sion also, and Sirion like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames  
of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness  
yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds  
bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes  
in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water-floud:  
and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people:  
the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.



**Morning Prayer.**

*Exaltabo te, Domine. Psal. xxx.*

**I** Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me  
up: and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou  
hast healed me.

3 Thou, Lord, hast brought my soul out of hell:  
thou hast kept my life from them that go down to  
the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord, O ye saints of his:  
and give thanks unto him for a remembrance of his  
holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an  
eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may en-  
dure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be  
removed: thou, Lord, of thy goodness hadst made  
my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face from me: and I was  
troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and gat me to  
my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my bloud: when I go  
down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall  
it declare thy truth?

1 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me : Lord,  
be my helper.

2 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy : thou  
hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with glad-

3 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy  
grace without ceasing : O my God, I will give  
thanks unto thee for ever.

*Intro, Domine, speravi. Psal. xxi.*

4 In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust : let me ne-  
ver be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righte-  
ness.

5 Bowe down thine ear to me : make haste to de-  
liver me.

6 And be thou my strong rock, and house of de-  
fence : that thou mayest save me.

7 For thou art my strong rock and my castle :  
thou also my guide, and lead me for thy names  
sake.

8 Draw me out of the net that they have laid pri-  
vily for me : for thou art my strength.

9 Into thy hands I commend my spirit : for thou  
hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

10 I have hated them that hold of superstitious  
vanities : and my trust hath been in the Lord.

11 I will be glad and rejoyce in thy mercy : for  
thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my  
soul in adversities.

12 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the  
enemy : but hast set my feet in a large room.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in  
trouble : and mine eye is consumed for very heavi-  
ness : yea, my soul, and my body.

14 For my life is waxen old with heaviness : and  
my years with mourning.

15 My strength faileth me, because of mine ini-  
quity : and my bones are consumed.

16 I became a reproof among all mine enemies,  
but especially among my neighbours : and they of  
mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that  
did see me without, conveyed themselves from  
me.

17 I am clean forgotten as a dead man out of  
mind : I am become like a broken vessel.

18 For I have heard the blasphemy of the mal-  
icious : and fear is on every side, while they con-  
spire

*Matt. The vi. day.*

Unite together against me, and take their  
away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord:  
have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand: deliver me from  
hand of mine enemies: and from them that  
cut me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance,  
and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have  
called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to con-  
fusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which  
cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak  
against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness which thou  
hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou  
hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee,  
even before the sons of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine om-  
nipresence from the provoking of all men: thou shalt  
keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the time  
of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath showed me  
marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out  
of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless, thou heardest the voice of my  
prayer: when I cried unto thee.

26 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the  
Lord preserveth them that are faithful, and plentifully  
rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall establish your heart:  
all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

---

*Evening Prayer.*

*Beati, quoniam. Psal. xxxii.*

**B**lessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven,  
and whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord  
saith no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my heart was  
sore vexed.



*Musick. The 4. ps.*

through my daily complaining.

For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night :  
my mourning is like the drought in summer.

I will acknowledge my sin unto thee : and mine  
iniquities have I not hid.

I said, I will confess my sin unto the Lord : and  
thou shalt forgive all the wickedness of my sin.

For this shall every one that is godly, make his  
prayer unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be  
heard : but in the great water-floods they shall see  
and sigh him.

Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt pre-  
serve me from trouble : thou shalt compass me a-  
round with songs of deliverance.

I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way  
wherein thou shalt go : and I will guide thee with  
mine eye.

Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have  
no understanding : whose mouths must be held with  
bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

Great plagues remain for the ungodly : but  
who putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embra-  
ceth him on every side.

Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the  
Lord : and be joyful, all ye that are true of heart.

*Exultate, justi. Psal. xxxiii.*

Rejoyce in the Lord, O ye righteous : for it be-  
cometh well the just to be thankful.

Praise the Lord with harp : sing praises unto  
him with the lute, and instrument of ten strings.

Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing praises  
hailily unto him with a good courage.

For the word of the Lord is true : and all his  
works are faithful.

He loveth righteousness and judgment : the  
earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

By the word of the Lord were the heavens  
made : and all the hosts of them by the breath of  
his mouth.

He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as  
it were upon an heap : and layeth up the deep as in  
a treasure-house.

Let all the earth fear the Lord : stand in awe of  
him, all ye that dwell in the world :

For he spake, and it was done : he command-  
ed, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the  
to nought: and maketh the devices of the  
to be of none effect, and casteth out the  
princes.

11 The counsel of the Lord shall endure for ever,  
and the thoughts of his heart from generation to  
generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord  
Jehovah: and blessed are the folk that he hath  
chosen to him, to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and  
beheld all the children of men: from the habi-  
tation of his dwelling he considereth all them that  
dwell on the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and  
understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the mul-  
titude of an host: neither is any mighty man de-  
livered by much strength.

16 A horse is counted but a vain thing to save a  
man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great  
strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them  
that fear him: and upon them that put their trust  
in his mercy.

18 To deliver their soul from death: and to feed  
them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently waited for the Lord:  
for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him: because  
we have hoped in his holy name.

21 Let thy merciful kindness, O Lord, be upon  
us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

*Benedicam Domino. Psal. xxxiv.*

I Will alway give thanks unto the Lord: his praise  
shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the  
humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let us magnify  
his name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he  
delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightened:  
and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor crieth, and the Lord heareth him:  
yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord carrieth round about  
them that fear him: and delivereth them.

*March. The xij. day.*

1. See, and see, how gracious the Lord is :  
Is the man that trusteth in him.

2. O fear the Lord, ye that are his saints : for  
ye shall not lack anything.

3. The lions do lack and suffer hunger : but they  
that seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing  
that is good.

4. Come, ye children, and hearken unto me : I  
will teach you the fear of the Lord.

5. What man is he that lusteth to live : and would  
see good days ?

6. Keep thy tongue from evil : and thy lips, that  
they speak no guile.

7. Eschew evil, and do good : seek peace, and  
pursue it.

8. The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous :  
his ears are open unto their prayers.

9. The countenance of the Lord is against them  
that do evil : to root out the remembrance of  
them from the earth.

10. The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth  
them : and delivereth them out of all their trou-  
bles.

11. The Lord is high unto them that are of a cru-  
el heart : and will save such as be of an humble  
spirit.

12. Great are the troubles of the righteous : but  
the Lord delivereth him out of all.

13. He keepeth all his bones : so that not one of  
them is broken.

14. But misfortune shall slay the ungodly : and  
they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

15. The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants :  
and all they that put their trust in him shall not be  
defeated.



**Morning Prayer.**

*Indica me, Domine. Psal. xxi.*

O Lord thou my cause, O Lord, with them that  
fight with me : and fight thou against them  
that fight against me.

*P. Thou shalt not be moved.*

*Month. The vii. day.*

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler : and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me : say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul : let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind : and the angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery : and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause : yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net that he hath laid privily catch himself : that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And, my soul, be joyful in the Lord : it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, who deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him : yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him that spoileth him ?

11 False witnesses did rise up : they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good : to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting : and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend or my brother : I went heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoyced, and gathered themselves together : yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making noise at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers : who gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this : O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation : I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly : neither let them

*Month. The xii. day.*

their eyes, that hate me without a cause.  
20 And why? their communing is not for peace:  
they imagine deceitful words against them  
that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped upon me with their mouths,  
and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it  
with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy  
tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand up to judge my quarrel:  
avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy  
righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There  
were, so would we have it: neither let them say,  
We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame  
together, that rejoyce at my trouble: let them  
be clothed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast  
themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce, that favour  
my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway,  
Blessed be the Lord, who hath pleasure in the pro-  
sperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking  
of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day  
long.

*Dixit iniustus. Psal. xxxvi.*

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickedness of the  
ungodly: that there is no fear of God before  
his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own sight:  
until his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous and  
full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself  
wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath  
set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor  
anything that is evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth unto the hea-  
vens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong  
mountains: thy judgments are like the great deep.

7 Thou, Lord, shalt save both man and beast:  
how excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the chil-

*Memor. The vii. day.*

children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen, all that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Noli emulari. Psal. xxxvii.*

**F**ret not thy self because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to pass.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon-day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy self as him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doeth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy self, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

*Matthew. The 23. day.*

12 But the meek-spirited shall possess the earth :  
and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

13 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just :  
and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

14 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn : for he hath  
seen that his day is coming.

15 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and  
have bent their bow : to cast down the poor and  
needy, and to slay such as are of a right conversa-  
tion.

16 Their sword shall go through their own hearts :  
and their bow shall be broken.

17 A small thing that the righteous hath : is  
better then great riches of the ungodly.

18 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken :  
and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

19 The Lord knoweth the days of the godly : and  
their inheritance shall endure for ever.

20 They shall not be confounded in the peril-  
ous time : and in the days of death they shall  
have enough.

21 As for the ungodly they shall perish, and the  
enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of  
lambs : yea, even as the smoke shall they consume  
away.

22 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not a-  
gain : but the righteous is merciful and liberal.

23 Such as are blessed of God, shall possess the  
land : and they that are cursed of him, shall be  
rooted out.

24 The Lord ordereth a good mans going : and  
maketh his way acceptable to himself.

25 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away : for  
the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

26 I have been young, and now am old : and yet  
saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed  
begging their bread.

27 The righteous is ever merciful, and lendeth :  
and his seed is blessed.

28 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good :  
and dwell for evermore.

29 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right :  
he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are pre-  
served for ever.

30 The unrighteous shall be punished : as for the  
seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

31 The righteous shall inherit the land : and dwell  
therein for ever.

32 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wis-  
dom :



*Memor. The viii. day.*

dom : and his tongue will be talking of judgment.

32 The law of his God is in his heart : and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous : and he hath occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand : he will condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land : when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my self have seen the ungodly in great power : and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 I went by, and lo, he was gone : I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right : for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together : and the end of the ungodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord : who is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them and save them : he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.



*Morning Prayer.*

*Domin', ne in furore. Psal. xxxviij.*

**P**Ut me not to rebuke, O Lord, in thine anger : neither chasten me in thy heavy displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me : and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure : neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head, and are like a sore burden, too heavy for me to bear.

My wounds stink and are corrupt: through my foolishness.

4 I am brought into so great trouble and misery: that I go mourning all the day long.

5 For my loyns are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

6 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have rored for the very disquietness of my heart.

7 O Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my mourning is not hid from thee.

8 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

9 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afar off.

10 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day long.

11 As for me, I was like a deaf man and heard not: and as one that is dumb, who doth not open his mouth.

12 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

13 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

14 I have required that they, even mine enemies, should not triumph over me: for when my foot slip, they rejoyced greatly against me.

15 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

16 For I will confess my wickedness: and be sorry for my sin.

17 But mine enemies live and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

18 They also that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

19 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou far from me.

20 Hasten thee to help me: O Lord God of my salvation.

*Dixi, Custodiam. Psal. xxxix.*

I Said, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence.

science, yes, even from good words, but it was a grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spoke with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know my end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my days as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily, every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now, Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heavy hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ear consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

*Expectans expectavi. Psal. xl.*

**I** Waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man, that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are the wonders which thou hast done, like as be also thy thoughts, which are to us-ward : and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I should declare them, and (peak of them) they should be mo then I am able to express.

8 Sacrifice and meat-offering thou wouldst not : but mine ears hast thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings, and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required : then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy will, O my God : I am content to do it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation : lo, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart : my talk hath been of thy truth and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy and truth : from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord : let thy loving kindness, and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up : yea, they are mo in number then the hairs of my head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me : make haste, O Lord, to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded, that seek after my soul to destroy it : let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate, and rewarded with shame : that say unto me, Fie upon thee, fie upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee : and let such as love thy salvation say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poor and needy : but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper, and redeemer : make no long tarrying, O my God.

Fourth. The viii. day.

Evening Prayer.

*Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. xli.*

**B**lessed is he that considereth the poor and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him, and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him, when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiveth falshood within himself, and when he cometh forth he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltiness proceed against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend whom I trusted: who did also eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou merciful unto me, O Lord: raise thou me up again, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou upholdest me: and shalt set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

*Quemadmodum. Psal. xlii.*

**L**ike as the hart desireth the water-brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even for the living God: when shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night:

Why they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I pour out my heart by my self: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God;

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy-day.

6 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindness on the day-time: and in the night-season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies that trouble me call me in the teeth;

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thank him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

*Judica me, Deus. Psal. xliii.*

**G**ive sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver me from the deceitful and wicked man.

1 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladness: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

6 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.



Morning Prayer.

*Deus, auxilium.* Psal. xlv.

**W**E have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us : what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in : how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword : neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance : because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God : send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies : and in thy Name will we tread them under that stile up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow : it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long : and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion : and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies : so that they which hate us spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us be eaten up like sheep : and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought : and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours : to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision.



*Search the Lord thy.*

of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the nations : and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me : and the shame of my face hath covered me ;

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer : for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee : nor behave our selves proudly in thy covenant,

19 Our heart is not turned back : neither our steps gone out of thy way ;

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons : and covered us with the shadow of death,

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god : shall not God search it out ? for he knoweth all the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long : and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up, Lord, why sleepest thou : awake, and be not absent from us for ever,

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble ?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us : and deliver us for thy mercies sake,

*Exultavit cor meum. Psal. xiv.*

**M**Y heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen : of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men : full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty : according to thy word shall thou be renowned.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour : ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness and righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall

be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy seat, O God, endureth for ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: wherefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oyl of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrrhe, aloes, and cassia: out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.

11 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear: forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord God, and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins that be her fellows, shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladness shall they be brought: and shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy name from one generation to another: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee, world without end.

*Deus noster refugium. Psal. xli.*

**G**od is our hope and strength: a very present helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

*Amos. The ix. chap.*

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make  
the city of God : the holy place of the taber-  
nacle of the most Higheft.

5 God is in the midft of her, therefore shall ſhe  
not be removed : God ſhall help her, and that right  
early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms  
are moved : but God hath ſhewed his voice, and  
the earth ſhall melt away.

7 The Lord of hoſts is with us : the God of Ja-  
cob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the  
Lord : what deſtruction he hath brought upon the  
earth.

9 He maketh wars to ceaſe in all the world : he  
breaketh the bow, and knappeth the ſpear in ſun-  
der, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be ſtill then, and know that I am God : I  
will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be  
exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hoſts is with us : the God of  
Jacob is our refuge.

---

*Evening Prayer.*

*Omnes gentes, plaudite. Pſal. xlvii.*

**O** Clap your hands together, all ye people : **O**  
ſing unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared : he is  
the great King upon all the earth.

3 He ſhall ſubdue the people under us : and the  
nations under our feet.

4 He ſhall chooſe out an heritage for us : even the  
worſhip of Jacob, whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noiſe : and the  
Lord with the ſound of the trump.

6 O ſing praises, ſing praises unto our God : O  
ſing praises, ſing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth : ſing ye  
praises with underſtanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen : God ſitteth up-  
on his holy ſeat.

9 The princes of the people are joyned unto the  
people of the God of Abraham : for God, which is  
very high exalted, doth defend the earth, as it  
were with a ſhield.

*Magna Domini. Psal. xlviii.*

**G**REAT is the Lord, and highly to be praised  
in the city of our God, even upon his holy  
hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, and the joy of  
the whole earth: upon the north-side lieth the city  
of the great King; God is well known in her palace  
as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth: are gathered  
and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things: they were  
astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow: as  
upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea: through  
the east-wind.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the  
city of the Lord of hosts; in the city of our God:  
God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindness, O God: in  
the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according to thy Name, so is thy praise  
unto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of right-  
eousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughter  
of Judah be glad: because of thy judgments.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her:  
and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses:  
that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever:  
he shall be our guide unto death.

*Antiph. bee, omnes. Psal. xlix.*

**O** Hear ye this, all ye people: ponder it with  
your ears, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High, and low, rich, and poor: one with ano-  
ther.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom: and my heart  
shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the parable: and shew  
my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of wicked-  
ness: and when the wickedness of my heels com-  
passeth me round about?

6 There be some that put their trust in their  
goods:

And boast themselves in the multitude of  
their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother : nor make  
agreement unto God for him :

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls : so that  
he shall let that alone for ever ;

9 Yea, though he live long : and see not the  
grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and be  
with together : as well as the ignorant and foolish,  
and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall con-  
tinue for ever : and that their dwelling-places shall  
endure from one generation to another, and call the  
lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour :  
seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that peri-  
sh ; this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishness : and their posterity  
praise their laying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death groweth  
upon them, and the righteous shall have domina-  
tion over them in the morning : their beauty shall  
consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place  
of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich : or  
if the glory of his house be increased ;

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when  
he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an hap-  
py man : and so long as thou doest well unto thy self,  
men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers :  
and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no understanding :  
but is compared unto the beasts that perish.



Morning Prayer.

*Deus altissimus.* Psal. l.

**T**he Lord, even the most mighty God hath  
called the world, from the rising of

of the sun, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared : in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come and shall not keep silence : there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me : those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for God is Judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak : I my self will testify against thee, O Israel ; for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor he-goat out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine : and so are the cattel upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains : and the wild beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls flesh : and drink the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most Highest.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God : Why dost thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth ;

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behind thee ?

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him : and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickedness : and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou sawest, and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy self : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I  
take you away, and there be none to deliver

13 Whofo offereth me thanks and praise, he ho-  
noureth me: and to him that ordereth his conver-  
sation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

*Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. li.*

**H**Ave mercy upon me, O God, after thy great  
goodness: according to the multitude of thy  
mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and  
cleane me from my sin.

3 For I knowledge my faults: and my sin is ever  
before me.

4 Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this  
evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in  
thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in  
sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward  
parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom  
secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall  
be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whi-  
ter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness:  
that the bones which thou hast broken may re-  
joyce.

9 Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all  
my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a  
right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take  
not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again: and  
stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked:  
and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloud-guiltiness, O God,  
thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue  
shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: and my  
mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I  
give: it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-  
offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a  
broken



broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings, and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

*Quid gloriaris? Psal. lii.*

**W**HY boastest thou thy self, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief;

2 Whereas the goodness of God: endureth yet daily?

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedness: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp rasour.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousness more then goodness: and to talk of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that took not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his strength, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will always give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy saints like it well.

Evening Prayer.

*Dictum insynon. Psal. liii.*

**T**He foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedness: there is none that doeth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children

of men : to see if there were any that would  
understand, and seek after God.

But they are all gone out of the way, they are  
together become abominable : there is also none  
that doeth good, no not one.

Are not they without understanding that work  
iniquities : eating up my people as if they would  
eat bread ? they have not called upon God.

They were afraid where no fear was : for God  
hath broken the bones of him that besieged them :  
thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath  
despised them.

Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel  
out of Sion : Oh that the Lord would deliver his  
people out of captivity !

Then should Jacob rejoyce : and Israel should  
be right glad.

*Deus, in nomine. Psal. liv.*

Save me, O God, for thy Names sake : and a-  
venge me in thy strength.

Hear my prayer, O God : and hearken unto the  
words of my mouth.

For strangers are risen up against me : and ty-  
rants, which have not God before their eyes, seek  
after my soul.

Behold, God is my helper : the Lord is with  
them that uphold my soul.

He shall reward evil unto mine enemies : de-  
stroy thou them in thy truth.

An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and  
praise thy Name, O Lord : because it is so com-  
fortable.

For he hath delivered me out of all my trou-  
ble : and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine  
enemies.

*Exaudi, Deus. Psal. lv.*

Hear my prayer, O God : and hide not thy face  
from my petition.

Take heed unto me, and hear me : how I mourn  
in my prayer, and am vexed.

The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly con-  
fesseth : for they are minded to do me some mi-  
chief, so maliciously are they set against me.

My heart is disquieted within me, and the fear  
of death is fallen upon me.

*Psalm. The x. day.*

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me  
and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove:  
for then would I flee away and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away far off: and re-  
main in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the  
stormy wind and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues, O Lord, and divide  
them: for I have spied unrighteousness, and strife  
in the city.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls  
thereof: mischief also, and sorrow are in the midst  
of it.

11 Wickedness is therein: deceit and guile go  
not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy, that hath done  
me this dishonour: for then I could have born it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that did mag-  
nifie himself against me: for then peradventure I  
would have hid my self from him.

14 But it was even thou, my companion: my  
guide, and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsel together: and walked  
in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let  
them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is  
in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God: and the  
Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at noon-  
day will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall  
hear my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace,  
from the battel that was against me: for there were  
many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever, shall  
hear me, and bring them down: for they will not  
turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace  
with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then but-  
ter, having war in his heart: his words were  
smoother then oyl, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall  
savour thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to  
fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring  
them into the pit of destruction.

*Miserere. The 1. day.*

The blood-thirsty, and deceitful men shall not  
out half their days : nevertheless, my trust shall  
in thee, O Lord.



Morning Prayer.

*Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. lvi.*

BE merciful unto me, O God, for man goeth a-  
bout to devour me : he is daily fighting, and  
troubling me.

1 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me  
up : for they be many that fight against me, O thou  
most Highest.

2 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid :  
yet put I my trust in thee.

3 I will praise God, because of his word : I have  
put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can  
do unto me.

4 They daily mistake my words : all that they  
imagine is to do me evil.

5 They hold all together, and keep themselves  
close : and mark my steps, when they lay wait for  
my soul.

6 Shall they escape for their wickedness : thou, O  
God, in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

7 Thou tellest my slittings, put my tears into thy  
bottle : are not these things noted in thy book ?

8 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine  
enemies be put to flight : this I know ; for God is  
on my side.

9 In Gods word will I rejoyce : in the Lords  
word will I comfort me.

10 Yea, in God have I put my trust : I will not  
be afraid what man can do unto me.

11 Unto thee, O God, will I pay my vows : un-  
to thee will I give thanks.

12 For thou hast delivered my soul from death,  
and my feet from falling : that I may walk before  
God in the light of the living.

*Miserere*

*Miserere mei, Domine. Psal. lvi.*

**B**E merciful unto me, O God; be merciful unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee: and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, until the tyranny be over-past.

2 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and truth: my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men, that are set on fire: whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up, my glory; awake lute and harp: I my self will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens: and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

*Si vere utique. Psal. lviii.*

**A**Re your minds set upon righteousness, O ye congregation: and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sons of men?

2 Yes, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth: and your hands deal with wickedness.

3 The ungodly are froward, even from their mothers womb: as soon as they are born, they go astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poison of a serpent: even like the deaf adder, that stoopeth her ears.

5 Which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer: charm he never so wisely.

6 Break

Break their teeth, O God, in their mouths, shatter the jaw-bones of the lions, O Lord : let them fall like water that runneth space, and when they cast their arrows, let them be rooted out.

Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman : and let them not see the sun.

Or ever your pots be made hot with thorns : so let indignation vex him, even as a thing that is new.

The righteous shall rejoyce when he seeth the vengeance : he shall wash his footsteps in the bloud of the ungodly.

So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous : doubtless there is a God that judgeth the earth.

### Evening Prayer.

*Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. Iix.*

**D**eliver me from mine enemies, O God : defend me from them that rise up against me.

O deliver me from the wicked doers : and save me from the bloud-thirsty men.

For lo, they lie waiting for my soul : the mighty men are gathered against me without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

They run and prepare themselves without my fault : arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

Stand up, O Lord God of hosts, thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen : and be not merciful unto them that offend of malicious wickedness.

They go to and fro in the evening : they grin like a dog, and run about through the city.

Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips : for who doth hear ?

But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision : and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

My strength will I ascribe unto thee : for thou art the God of my refuge.

God sheweth me his goodness plenteously : and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

Slay them not, lest my people forget it : but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them to shame, O Lord our defence.

For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips they shall be taken in their pride : and

why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return: grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge and my merciful God.

*Deus, repulisti nos. Psal. lx.*

**O** God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad: thou hast also been displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it: heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy things: thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered: help me with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoyce and divide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head; Juda is my lawgiver,

8 Moab is my washpot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast not thou cast us out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts: for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.



*Fourth Feast day.*

*Exaud, Deus. Psal. lxi.*

Hear my crying, O God: give ear unto my prayer.

From the ends of the earth will I call upon thee: when my heart is in heaviness.

O set me up upon the rock that is higher then for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower against the enemy.

I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever: and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast given an heritage unto those that fear thy Name.

Thou shalt grant the King a long life: that his years may endure throughout all generations.

He shall dwell before God for ever: O prepare by loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

So will I always sing praise unto thy Name: that I may daily perform my vows.



*Morning Prayer.*

*Nonus Dies Psal. lxii.*

**M**Y soul truly waiteth still upon God: for of him cometh my salvation.

He verily is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

How long will ye imagine mischief against even man: ye shall be slain all the sort of you, yea as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

Their device is onely how to put him out, whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

He truly is my strength and my salvation, he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

In God is my health and my glory: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

O put your trust in him alway, ye people: for

*Month. The xij. day.*

out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity: the children of men are deceitful upon the weights: they are altogether lighter then vanity it self.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanity: if riches increate, let not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once, and twice I have also heard the same: That power belongeth unto God;

12 And that thou, Lord, art merciful: for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. lxiii.*

**O** God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee.  
2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and dry land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindness is better then the life it self: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satished even as it were with marrow and fatness: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyful lips.

7 Have I not remembred thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my soul: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall rejoyce in God; all they also that swear by him, shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

*Exaudi, Deus. Psal. lxiv.*

**H**ear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the forward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Who have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even bit ter words.

*Psalm. The xlv. day.*

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is per-  
secuted: suddenly do they hit him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in mischief: and  
conspire among themselves, how they may lay  
snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickedness and practise it: that  
they keep secret among themselves, every man in  
the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a  
swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall:  
inasmuch that whoso seeth them shall laugh them to  
scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God  
done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall reioyce in the Lord, and  
put his trust in him: and all they that are true of  
heart shall be glad.

---

**Evening Prayer.**

*Te decet hymnus. Psal. lxxv.*

**T**HOU, O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee  
shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall  
all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou  
merciful unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choolest, and re-  
ceivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and  
shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even  
of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderful things in thy right-  
eousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the  
hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that re-  
main in the broad sea.

6 Who in his strength setteth fast the mountains:  
and is girded about with power.

7 Who stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise  
of his waves, and the madness of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of  
the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that  
makest the out-goings of the morning and evening  
to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blessest it: thou  
makest it very plenteous.

*Moneth. The xlv. day.*

10 The river of God is full of water : thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof : thou makest it grow with the drops of rain, and bledest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatnes.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness : and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep : the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

*Exaltate Deo. Psal. lxxvi.*

**O** Be joyful in God, all ye lands : sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderful art thou in thy works: through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee : sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither and behold the works of God : how wonderful he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land : so that they went through the water on foot ; there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people : and such as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God, ye people : and make the voice of his praise to be heard ;

8 Who holdeth our soul in life : and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou, O God, hast proved us : thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare : and laidst trouble upon our loyns.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thine house with burnt-offerings : and will pay thee my vows, which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth, when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with

March. The xlii. day.

in stead of mine: I will offer bullocks and goats:  
O come, hither, and hearken, all ye that love  
me: and I will tell you what he hath done for my

I called unto him with my mouth: and gave  
praises with my tongue.

If I incline unto wickedness with mine heart:  
the Lord will not hear me.

But God hath heard me: and considered the  
voice of my prayer.

Praised be God, who hath not cast out my  
prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

*Deus miseratur. Psal. lxvii.*

God be merciful unto us, and bless us: and show  
us the light of his countenance, and be merci-  
ful unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy  
saving health among all nations.

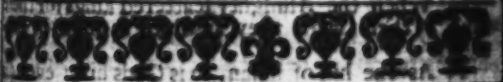
Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let  
all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou  
shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the  
nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the  
people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase, and  
God even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world  
shall fear him.



Morning Prayer.

*Exurgas Deus. Psal. lxviii.*

O God arise, and let his enemies be scattered:  
let them also that hate him, flee before

Like as the smoke vanisseth, so shall they  
vanish away: and like as wax melteth, so  
shall the ungodly perish at the presence of

But let the righteous be glad, and rejoice:  
Q 4

fore God: let them also be merry and joyful.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name: magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens, as it were upon an horse; praise him in his Name, yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows: even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity: but letteth the runagates continue in scarceness.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness,

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, who is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Sion.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: even the God who helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom we say:  
God is the Lord, by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and  
the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his  
wickedness.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people  
again, as I did from Babel: mine own will I bring  
again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of  
thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may  
be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how  
thou my God and King goest in the sanctuary.

25 The singers go before, the minstrels follow af-  
ter: in the midst are the damsels playing with the  
timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord  
in the congregations: from the ground of the  
heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the  
princes of Juda their counsel: the princes of Zabu-  
lon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: to  
establish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in  
us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: so shall  
kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men and mul-  
titude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the  
heaths of the people, so that they humbly bring pie-  
ces of silver: and when he hath scattered the people  
that delight in war,

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the  
Moabians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto  
God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O  
ye that praise unto the Lord,

33 Who sitteth in the heavens over all from the  
beginning: lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and  
that a mighty voice,

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel: his  
worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderful art thou in thy holy  
places: even the God of Israel; he will give  
strength and power unto his people; blessed be  
God.



Evening Prayer.

*Saluum me fac. Psal. lxxix.*

**S**Ave me, O God : for the waters are come in, even unto my soul.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is : I am come into deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry : my sight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the hairs of my head : they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltless, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I never took : God, thou knowest my simpleness, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause : let not those that seek thee be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why ? for thy sake have I suffered reproof : shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren : even an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath even eaten me : and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my self with fasting : and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also : and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me : and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto thee : in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy : even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not : O let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me, neither

the deep I will howl me out : and let not the  
mouth of the Lord be shut.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindness is  
merciful : turn thee unto me according to the  
multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for  
I am in trouble : O haste thee and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it : O de-  
liver me because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproach, my shame, and  
my dishonour : mine adversaries are all in thy  
sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of  
servants : I looked for some to have pity on me,  
but there was no man, neither found I any to  
comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat : and when I was  
thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take them-  
selves withall : and let the things that should have  
been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of  
falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not : and  
ever bow thou down their backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon them : and  
let thy wrathful displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void : and no man  
to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smit-  
ten : and they say how they may vex them whom  
thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickedness to another  
and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the li-  
ving : and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor and in heaviness  
thy help, O God, shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the name of God with a song  
and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord : better than  
bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this and be glad :  
seek ye after God, and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor : and despiseth  
not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the sea and  
all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities.

*Mont. Term. dy.*

of Juda: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

17 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his Name, shall dwell therein.

*Deus in adiutorium. Psal. lxx.*

**H**Aste thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded, that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them for their reward be soon brought to shame: that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor and in misery: haste thee unto me, O God.

6 Thou art my helper and my Redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.



*Morning Prayer.*

*In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. lxxi.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness; incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort; thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall be always of thee,

4 I am become as it were a monster unto many :  
but my sure trust is in thee.

5 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise :  
that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day  
long.

6 Cast me not away in the time of age : forsake  
me not when my strength faileth me.

7 For mine enemies speak against me, and they  
that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel to-  
gether, saying : God hath forsaken him, persecute  
him and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

8 Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste  
thee to help me.

9 Let them be confounded and perish, that are  
against my soul : let them be covered with shame  
and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

10 As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and  
will praise thee more and more.

11 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteous-  
ness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

12 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord :  
God : and will make mention of thy righteousness  
only.

13 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth  
up until now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous  
works.

14 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age,  
when I am gray-headed : until I have shewed thy  
strength unto this generation, and thy power to all  
them that are yet for to come.

15 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high : and  
great things are they that thou hast done ; O God,  
who is like unto thee ?

16 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou  
shewed me ! and yet didst thou turn and refresh  
me : yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the  
earth again.

17 Thou hast brought me to great honour : and  
comforted me on every side.

18 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithful-  
ness, O God, playing upon an instrument of musick :  
unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy  
One of Israel.

19 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee :  
and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

20 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness  
all the day long : for they are confounded and  
brought unto shame, that seek to do me evil.

Drus. Iudith. Psal. lxxii.

**G**ive the King thy judgments, O God : and thy righteousness unto the Kings son.

2 Then shall he judge thy people according unto right : and defend the poor.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace : and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right : defend the children of the poor, and punish the wrong-doer.

5 They shall fear thee, as long as the sun and moon endureth : from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool : even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish : yes, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other : and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel before him : his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharls, and of the isles shall give presents : the Kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him : all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor when he crieth : the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy : and shall preserve the souls of the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong : and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia : prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth, high upon the hills : his fruit shall make like Libanus, and shall be green in the city like grass upon the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name shall remain under the sun among the posterities : which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel : which only doeth wondrous things.

Psalm. The 138.

And blessed be the name of his Majesty for ever : and all the earth shall be filled with his glory. Amen, Amen.

Evening Prayer.

*Psalm. 138. Psal. Eccil.*

Truly God is loving unto Israel : even unto such as are of a clean heart.

Nevertheless my feet were almost gone : my headings had well-nigh slept.

And why ? I was grieved at the wicked : I do not see the ungodly in such prosperity.

For they are in no peril of death : but are fully and strong.

They come in no misfortune like other folk : neither are they plagued like other men.

And this is the cause that they are so bolden with pride : and overwhelmed with cruelty.

Their eyes swell with fatness : and they do even what they lust.

They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy : their talking is against the most High.

For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven : and their tongue goeth through the world.

Therefore fall the people unto them : and therout suck they no small advantage.

Tush, say they, how should God perceive it : is there knowledge in the most High ?

Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession : and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed mine hands in innocency.

All the day long have I been punished : and distressed every morning.

Very and I had almost said even as they : but then I should have condemned the generation of my children.

Then thought I to understand this : but it was too hard for me,

Until I went into the sanctuary of God : then understood I the end of these men :

Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places : and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume : perish and come to a fearful end !

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh : so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved : and it went even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I, and ignorant : even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless, I am alway by thee : for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel : and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee : and there is none upon earth, that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh, and my heart faileth : but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God : and to speak of all thy works in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

*Ut quid, Deus? Psal. lxxiv.*

**O** God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long : why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture ?

2 O think upon thy congregation : whom thou hast purchased, and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance : and mount Sion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy : which hath done evil in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries rore in the midst of thy congregations : and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees : was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof : with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places : and have defiled the dwelling-place of thy Name, even unto the ground.



9 You, they said in their hearts, Let us make ha-  
bit of them altogether: thus have they burnt up  
the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one pro-  
phet more: no, not one is there among us, that  
understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do  
the dishonour: how long shall the enemy blas-  
pheme thy Name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluck-  
est thou not thy right hand out of thy bosom to  
consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help that is  
done upon earth, he doeth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power:  
thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the wa-  
ters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in  
pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people  
in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains and waters  
out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty  
waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine:  
thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth:  
thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy  
hath rebuked: and how the foolish people hath  
blasphemed thy Name.

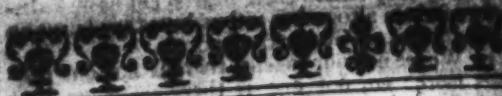
20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove un-  
to the multitude of the enemies: and forget not  
the congregation of the poor for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is  
full of darkness and cruel habitations.

22 O let not the simple go away ashamed: but  
let the poor and needy give praise unto thy  
Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause:  
remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee  
daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the  
presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever  
more and more.



Morning Prayer.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. lxxv.

Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks: yea,  
unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that do thy  
wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge  
according unto right.

4 The earth is weak; and all the inhabitants there-  
of: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: and  
to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not  
with a stiff neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east,  
nor from the west: nor yet from the south.

8 And why? God is the judge: he putteth down  
one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and  
the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out  
of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of  
the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise  
him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break:  
and the horns of the righteous shall be ex-  
alted.

Notus in Iudæa. Psal. lxxvi.

IN Iudæa is God known: his Name is great in  
Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle: and his dwelling  
in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow: the shield,  
the sword, and the battel.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the  
hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their  
sleep: and all the men whose hands were mighty,  
haven found thing.

At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob: both the cherubim and hosts are fallen.

Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight, when thou art angry?

Thou didst cause thy judgment to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled and was still,

When God arose to judgment: and to help all the meek upon earth.

The fierceness of man shall turn to thy praise: and the fierceness of them shalt thou refrain.

Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it; say that are round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

He shall refrain the spirit of princes: and is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

*Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. lxxvii.*

I Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hear me.

In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sorrows ran, and ceased not in the night-season; my soul refused comfort.

When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble, that I cannot speak.

I have considered the days of old: and the years that are past.

I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving kindness in displeasure?

And I said, It is mine own infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.

I will remember the works of the Lord: and will to mind thy wonders of old time.

I will think also of all thy works: and my tongue shall be of thy doings.

Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great as our God?

14 Thou art the God that doeth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the air thundred: and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved and shook with hall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

### Evening Prayer.

*Attendite, popule. Psal. lxxviii.*

**H**ear my law, O my people: incline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old;

3 Which we have heard and known: and such as our fathers have told us;

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderful works that he hath done.

5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children;

6 That their posterity might know it: and the children which were yet unborn;

7 To the intent, that when they came up: they might shew their children the same;

8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments;

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithless and stubborn generation: a generation that set not their heart right, and whose spirit cleaveth not stedfastly unto God;

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: who be-

*Month. The xx. day.*

armed, and carrying bows, turned themselves  
in the day of battel.

11 They kept not the covenant of God : and would  
not walk in his law ;

12 But forgot what he had done : and the wonder-  
ful works that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our  
forefathers, in the land of Egypt : even in the field  
of Zoan.

14 He divided the sea, and let them go through :  
he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day-time also he led them with a  
cloud : and all the night through with a light of  
fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness : and  
gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the  
great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rock : so  
that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him :  
and provoked the most Highest in the wilder-  
ness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts : and re-  
quired meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying : Shall  
God prepare a table in the wilderness ?

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water  
gushed out, and the streams flowed withall : but  
can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his peo-  
ple ?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth : so  
the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up hea-  
vy displeasure against Israel ;

23 Because they believed not in God : and put not  
their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above : and open-  
ed the doors of heaven.

25 He rained down manna also upon them for to  
eat : and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat angels food : for he sent them  
meat enough.

27 He caused the east-wind to blow under hea-  
ven : and through his power he brought in the south-  
west-wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust : and  
numbered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : even round  
about their habitation.

30 So they did eat, and were well filled.

gave them their own desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them : yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more : and believed not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him : and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength : and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth : and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him : neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he was so merciful, that he forgave their misdeeds : and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away : and would not suffer his whole displeasure to take effect.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh : and that they were even a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness : and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God : and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand : and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt : and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood : so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up : and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar : and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hail-stones : and their mulberry-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattel also with hail-stones : and their flocks with hot thunder-bolts.

50 He called upon them the fierceness of his anger, displeasure and trouble : and sent evil against them.

52 He made a way to his indignation, and saved  
their soul from death: but gave them his own  
will for punishment.

53 And smote all the first-born in Egypt: the  
most principal and mightiest in the dwellings of  
man.

54 But as for his own people, he led them forth  
like sheep: and carried them in the wilderness like  
a flock.

55 He brought them out safely, that they should  
not fear: and overwhelmed their enemies with  
the sea.

56 And brought them within the borders of his  
sanctuary: even to his mountain which he purcha-  
sed with his right hand.

57 He cast out the heathen also before them:  
caused their land to be divided among them for  
an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell  
in their tents.

58 So they tempted and displeased the most high  
God: and kept not his testimonies;

59 But turned their backs, and fell away like  
their forefathers: starting aside like a broken  
bow.

60 For they grieved him with their hill-altars,  
and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

61 When God heard this, he was wroth: and took  
fore displeasure at Israel;

62 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo:  
even the tent that he had pitched among men.

63 He delivered their power into captivity: and  
their beauty into the enemies hand.

64 He gave his people over also unto the sword:  
and was wroth with his inheritance.

65 The fire consumed their young men: and their  
maidens were not given to marriage.

66 Their priests were slain with the sword: and  
there were no widows to make lamentation.

67 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and  
like a giant refreshed with wine.

68 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts:  
and put them to a perpetual shame.

69 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and  
chose not the tribe of Ephraim;

70 But chose the tribe of Juda: even the tribe  
of Sion which he loved.

71 And there he built his temple on high: and  
the foundation of it like the ground which  
he hath made continually.



71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones he took him: that he might feed Jacob's people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithful and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.



Morning Prayer.

*Deus, venerunt.* Psal. lxxix.

**O** God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air: and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry: shall thy jealousie burn like fire for ever?

6 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling-place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliver us, and be merciful unto our sins for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood be shed: be openly shewed upon the heathen for our sight.

*Psalm. The xli.*

1 O be the sorrowful sighing of the prisoners  
before thee: according to the greatness of thy  
mercy, preserve thou those that are appointed us.

2 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neigh-  
bours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them, O  
Lord, seven-fold into their bosom.

3 So we that are thy people, and sheep of thy  
pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will  
not be shewing forth thy praise from generation  
to generation.

*Quæregis Israel. Psal. lxxx.*

1 Hear, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that lead-  
est Joseph like a sheep: shew thy self also,  
that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: shew  
thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy  
countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be  
angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and  
givest them plenteousness of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neigh-  
bours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again, thou God of hosts: shew the  
light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou  
hast cast out the heathen and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had  
cast out a root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it:  
the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-  
trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea  
and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge:  
so that they that go by pluck off her grapes?

13 The wild boar out of the wood doth root it  
up: and the wild beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look  
down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right  
hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest  
strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down: and they  
say, why hath the rebuke of thy countenance.

*Month: Tuesday.*

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand : and upon the son of man, whom thou hast made so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee : O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

*Exultate Deo. Psal. lxxxi.*

**S**ing we merrily unto God our strength : make cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalm, bring hither the tabret : the merry harp with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new-moon : even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast-day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel : and law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden : and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee : and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also : at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel : if thou wilt hearken unto me,

10 There shall no strange god be in thee : neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voice : and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust, and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me : for if Israel had walked in my ways,

15 I should soon have put down their enemies : and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars : but their time should have endured forever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-flour : and with honey out of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

*Exultate Deo.*

Evening Prayer.

*Deus fletit. Pſal. lxxxii.*

**G**od ſtandeth in the congregation of princes : he  
is a judge among gods.

1 How long will ye give wrong judgment : and  
accept the perſons of the ungodly ?

2 Defend the poor and fatherleſs : ſee that ſuch as  
are in need and neceſſity have right.

3 Deliver the out-caſt and poor : ſave them from  
the hand of the ungodly.

4 They will not be learned, nor underſtand, but  
walk on ſtill in darkneſs : all the foundations of the  
earth are out of courſe.

5 I have ſaid, Ye are gods : and ye are all the  
children of the moſt Highelt.

6 But ye ſhall die like men : and fall like one of  
the princes.

7 Ariſe, O God, and judge thou the earth : for  
thou ſhalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

*Deus, quis ſimilis ? Pſal. lxxxiii.*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God, keep not ſtill ſilence :  
refrain not thy ſelf, O God.

1 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring : and  
they that hate thee, have liſt up their head.

2 They have imagined craftily againſt thy people :  
and taken counſel againſt thy ſecret ones.

3 They have ſaid, Come, and let us root them out,  
that they be no more a people : and that the name of  
Iſrael may be no more in remembrance.

4 For they have caſt their heads together with one  
conſent : and are confederate againſt thee ;

5 The tabernacles of the Edomites and the Iſ-  
maelites : the Moabites and Hagarens ;

6 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek : the Phil-  
iſtines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

7 Aſſur alſo is joyned with them : and have holpen  
the children of Lot.

8 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites,  
and Sifiers, and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kiſſon,

10 Who perished at Endor : and became as dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Orban : Zeb : yea, make all their princes like as Zeb : Salmana ;

12 Who say, Let us take to our selves : the house of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel : and as the stubble before the wind ;

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood : and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest : and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever more and more : let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou whose Name is Jehovah : art onely the most Highest over all the earth.

*Quam Dilecta!* Psal. lxxxiv.

**O** How amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord of hosts !

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young : even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee : in whose heart are thy ways.

6 Who going through the vale of misery, use it for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them in Zion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer : hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God our defender : and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts : is better than a thousand.

11 I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God : then to dwell in the tents of ungodliness.

*Month. The xvi. day.*

For the Lord God is a light and defence : the  
Lord will give grace and worship and no good thing  
shall he withhold from them that live a godly life.  
11 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man that  
trusteth his trust in thee.

*Benedictus, Domine. Psal. lxxxv.*

Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land:  
thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.  
2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people :  
and covered all their sins.  
3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and  
turned thy self from thy wrathful indignation.  
4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour : and let  
thine anger cease from us.  
5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and wilt  
thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to  
another ?  
6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us : that  
thy people may rejoyce in thee ?  
7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us thy  
salvation.  
8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say con-  
cerning me : for he shall speak peace unto his peo-  
ple, and to his saints, that they turn not again.  
9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear him :  
that glory may dwell in our land.  
10 Mercy and truth are met together : righte-  
ousness and peace have kissed each other.  
11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and  
righteousness hath looked down from heaven.  
12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness : and  
our land shall give her increase.  
13 Righteousness shall go before him : and he  
shall direct his going in the way.



Morning Prayer.

*Inclina, Domine. Psal. lxxxvi.*

**B**Owe down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me : for  
I am poor, and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy : my God,  
give thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord : for I will call  
daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto thee,  
O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious : and of  
great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, Lord, unto my prayer : and ponder  
the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee:  
for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee,  
O Lord : there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come  
and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy  
Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things :  
thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk in  
thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I may  
fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all  
my heart : and will praise thy Name for ever-  
more.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou  
hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and  
the congregations of naughty men have sought af-  
ter my soul, and have not set thee before their  
eyes.

15 But thou, O Lord God, art full of compassion  
and mercy : long-suffering, plenteous in goodness  
and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy up-  
on me : give thy strength unto thy servant, and help  
the son of thine handmaid.



Shew some token upon me for good, that they  
hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because  
the Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

*Fundamenta eius. Psal. lxxxvii.*

1 If foundations are upon the holy hills: the  
Lord loveth the gates of Sion more then all  
the dwellings of Iacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou  
art the God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon: with  
them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and they of  
Tyre, with the Morians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was  
born in her: and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up  
the people: that he was born there.

7 The singers also and trumpeters shall he re-  
hearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

*Domine, Deus. Psal. lxxxviii.*

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day  
and night before thee: O let my prayer enter  
into thy preience, incline thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble: and my life  
draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into  
the pit: and I have been even as a man that hath no  
strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that are  
wounded, and lie in the grave: who are out of re-  
membrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place  
of darkness, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: and  
thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from  
me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have  
cried daily upon thee, I have stretched forth my  
hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead:  
or shall the dead rise up again, and praise  
thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindness be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteouſness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: even from my youth up thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled mind.

16 Thy wrathful displeasure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Misericordias Domini. Psal. lxxxix.*

**M**Y song shall be alway of the loving kindness of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever: thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant,

4 Thy seed will I stablish for ever: and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds: that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsel of the saints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are round about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee: thy truth, most mighty Lord, is on every side.

10 Thou

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea : thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it : thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine : thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the north and the south : Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arm : strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousness and equity are the habitation of thy seat : mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people, O Lord, that can rejoyce in thee : they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name : and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength : and in thy loving kindness thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence : the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy saints, and saidst : I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant : with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast : and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence : the son of wickedness shall not hurt him.

24 I will smite down his foes before his face : and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him : and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea : and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father : my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my first-born : higher than the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore : and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever : and his throne as the days of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law : and walk not in my judgments,

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments : I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him : nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips : I have sworn once by my holiness, that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever : and his seat is like as the sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon : and as the faithful witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred, and forsaken thine Anointed : and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant : and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges : and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by, spoil him : and he is become a reproch to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies : and made all his adversaries to rejoyce.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword : and givest him not victory in the battel.

43 Thou hast put out his glory : and cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The days of his youth hast thou shortened : and covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self, for ever : and shall thy wrath burn like fire ?

46 O remember how short my time is : wherefore hast thou made all men for nought ?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death : and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell ?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesses : which thou swarest unto David in thy truth ?

49 Remember, Lord, the rebuke that thy servants have : and how I do bear in my bosom the rebukes of many people ;

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed : Praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

Morning Prayer.

*Domine, refugium.* Psal. xc.

**L**ord, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction : again thou sayest, Come again, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday : seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep : and fade away suddenly like the grass.

6 In the morning it is green and groweth up : but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure : and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee : and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our days are gone : we bring our years to an end as it were a tale that is told.

10 The days of our age are threescore years and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years : yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow ; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath : for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 So teach us to number our days : that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last : and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfie us with thy mercy, and that soon : so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the days of our life.

15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us : and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

*Moneth. The xiii. day.*

16 Shew thy servants thy work : and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us : prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy-work.

*Qui habitat. Psal. xci.*

**W**ho so dwelleth under the defence of the most High : shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my strong hold : my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter : and from the noisom pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers : his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night : nor for the arrow that flieth by day ;

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness : nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand : but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold : and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou, Lord, art my hope : thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee : neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee : to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands : that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder : the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him : I will set him up, because he hath known my Name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hear him : yea, I am with him in trouble ; I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfy him : and shew him my salvation.

*Moneth. The roll day.*

*Bonus est confiteri. Psal. xcii.*

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord :  
and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most  
Highest ;

2 To tell of thy loving kindness early in the morn-  
ing : and of thy truth in the night-season ;

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the  
lute : upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy  
works : and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the  
operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works : thy  
thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this :  
and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and  
when all the workers of wickedness do flourish : then  
shall they be destroyed for ever ; but thou, Lord, art  
the most Highest for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies, O Lord, lo, thine ene-  
mies shall perish : and all the workers of wickedness  
shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of  
an unicorn : for I am anointed with fresh oyl.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine ene-  
mies : and mine ear shall hear his desire of the  
wicked that arise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree :  
and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord :  
shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their  
age : and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my  
strength is : and that there is no unrighteousness in  
him.

Evening



Evening Prayer.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. xciii.*

**T**He Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel : the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure : that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared : thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen, O Lord, the floods have lift up their voice : the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly : but yet the Lord, who dwelleth on high, is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure : holiness becometh thine house for ever.

*Deus ultionum. Psal. xciv.*

**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise, thou Judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly : how long shall the ungodly triumph ?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdainfully : and make such proud boasting ?

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord : and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger : and put the fatherless to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see : neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye unwise among the people : O ye fools, when will ye understand ?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear : or he that made the eye, shall he not see ?

10 Or he that nurtureth the heathen : it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish ?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vain.

12 Blessed

*Monday. The six. day.*

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord : and teachest him in thy law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity : until the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people : neither will he forsake his inheritance ;

15 Until righteousness turn again unto judgment : all such as are true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked : or who will take my part against the evil doers ?

17 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped : thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart : thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the stool of wickedness : which imagineth mischief as a law ?

21 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous : and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickedness, and destroy them in their own malice : yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.



*Morning Prayer.*

*Venite, exultemus. Psal. xcvi.*

**O** Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our maker.

*For*

7 For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness ;

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways ;

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. xcvi.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name : be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised : he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they are but idols : but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glory and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people : ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his Name : bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness : let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King : and that it is he who hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad : let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth : and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

*Domine regnavit. Psal. xcvi.*

**T**he Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him : righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him : and burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness : and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods : worship him, all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced : and the daughters of Juda were glad, because of thy judgments, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art higher then all that are in the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil : the Lord preserveth the souls of his saints : he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous : and joyfull gladness for such as are true-hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

---

*Evening Prayer.*

*Cantate Domino. Psal. xcvi.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 His

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoyce and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawms : O shew your selves joyful before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the foulds clap their hands, and let the hills be joyful together before the Lord : for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

*Dominus regnavit Psal. xcix.*

**T**he Lord is King, be the people never so impatient : he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name : which is great, wonderful, and holy.

4 The Kings power loveth judgment, thou hast prepared equity : thou hast executed judgment, and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God : and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar : for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them, O Lord our God : thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

*Month. The six. day.*

*Jubilate Deo. Psal. c.*

**O** Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God; it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

*Misericordiam & Judicium. Psal. ci.*

**M**Y song shall be of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godliness.

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand; I hate the sins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look and high stomach: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as are faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitful person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies, shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

*Morning*



Morning Prayer.

*Domine, exaudi.* Psal. cii.

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord : and let my crying  
come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my  
trouble : incline thine ears unto me when I call.  
O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my days are consumed away like smoke :  
and my bones are burnt up as it were a fire-brand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like  
grass : so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning : my bones will  
scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness :  
and like an owl that is the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a spar-  
row : that sitteth alone upon the house-top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long : and  
they that are mad upon me, are sworn together a-  
gainst me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread : and  
mingled my drink with weeping ;

10 And that because of thine indignation and  
wrath : for thou hast taken me up, and cast me  
down.

11 My days are gone like a shadow : and I am  
withered like grass.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever : and  
thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Sion :  
for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea,  
the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her sorrow,  
and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord : and  
all the kings of the earth thy Majesty ;

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion : and when  
his glory shall appear ;

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the  
poor destitute : and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come



18 And the people which shall be born in that year shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary : out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth ;

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as are in captivity : and deliver the children appointed unto death ;

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion : and his worship at Jerusalem ;

22 When the people are gathered together : and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey : and shortened my days.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age : as for thy years, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure : they all shall wax old as doth a garment,

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed : but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue : and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

*Benedic, anima mea. Psal. ciii.*

**P**Raise the Lord, O my soul : and all that is within me praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul : and forget not all his benefits ;

3 Who forgiveth all thy sin : and healeth all thine infirmities ;

4 Who saveth thy life from destruction : and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness ;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things : making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment : for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his ways unto Moses : his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy : long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 He will not always be chiding : neither keepeth he anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins : nor rewarded us according to our wickednesses.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth : so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west : so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yes, like as a father pitieth his own children : even so is the Lord merciful unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we are made : he remembreth that we are but dust.

15 The days of man are but as grass : for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone : and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the merciful goodness of the Lord endureth for ever and ever upon them that fear him : and his righteousness upon childrens children ;

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant : and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven : and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye angels of his, ye that excel in strength : ye that fulfil his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts : ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion : praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

### Evening Prayer.

*Benedic, anima mea. Psal. civ.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soul : O Lord my God thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment : and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters : and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his angels spirits : and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth : that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coverest it with the deep like a with garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not pass: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grass for the cattel: and green herb for the service of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oil to make him a cheerful countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

21 The lions roring after their prey: do seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it up :  
when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with  
good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled :  
when thou takest away their breath, they die, and  
are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they  
shall be made : and thou shalt renew the face of the  
earth.

31 The glorious Majesty of the Lord shall endure  
for ever : the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him : if  
he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live : I  
will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him : my joy  
shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of  
the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end :  
praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.



### Morning Prayer.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. cv.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his  
Name : tell the people what things he hath  
done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him : and  
let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name : let the heart of  
them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength : seek his face  
evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath  
done : his wonders and the judgments of his  
mouth ;

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant : ye children  
of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God : his judgments are in  
all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindful of his covenant  
and promise : that he made to a thousand genera-

10. And appointed the time unto Jacob for a law  
to Israel for an ever lasting testament,  
saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Ca-  
naan: the lot of your inheritance.  
11. When there were yet but a few of them: and  
they were strangers in the land;  
12. What time as they went from one nation to  
another: from one kingdom to another people;  
13. He suffered no man to do them wrong: but re-  
moved even kings for their sakes.  
14. Touch not mine Anointed: and do my pro-  
phets no harm.  
15. Moreover he called for a dearth upon the land:  
and destroyed all the provision of bread.  
16. But he had sent a man before them: even Jo-  
seph, who was sold to be a bond-servant;  
17. Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron  
entered into his soul;  
18. Until the time came that his cause was known:  
the word of the Lord tried him.  
19. The king sent, and delivered him: the prince  
of the people let him go free.  
20. He made him lord also of his house: and ruler  
of all his substance;  
21. That he might inform his princes after his  
will: and teach his senatours wisdom.  
22. Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a  
stranger in the land of Ham.  
23. And he increased his people exceedingly: and  
made them stronger then their enemies;  
24. Whose heart turned so, that they hated his  
people: and dealt untruly with his servants.  
25. Then sent he Moses his servant: and Aaron  
whom he had chosen;  
26. And these shewed his tokens among them: and  
wonders in the land of Ham.  
27. He sent darkness, and it was dark: and they  
were not obedient unto his word.  
28. He turned their waters into bloud: and slew  
their fish.  
29. Their land brought forth frogs: yea, even in  
their kings chambers.  
30. He spake the word, and there came all manner  
of flies and lice in all their quarters.  
31. He gave them hail-stones for rain: and flames  
of fire in their land.  
32. He smote their vines also, and fig-trees:

*Month The xxi. day.*

and destroyed the trees that were in their land.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable : and did eat up all the grass in their land, and devoured the fruit of the ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land : the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there was not one feeble person among the tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing : for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night-season.

39 At their desire he brought quails : and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out : so that rivers ran in the dry places.

41 For why ? he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with gladness ;

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession ;

44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his laws.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. cvi.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious, and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can express the noble acts of the Lord : or shew forth all his praise ?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgment, and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : Overtake me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen, and rejoice in the gladness of thy people, and praise thee with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders, O Lord :

whether kept they thy great goodness in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless, he helped them for his Names sake: that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the deep, as through a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand: and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words: and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works: and would not abide his counsel.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire: and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened and swallowed up Dathan: and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour: who had done so great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham: and fearful things by the Red sea.

23 So he said, he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap: to turn away his wrathful indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land: and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them: to overthrow them in the wilderness;

27 To cast out their seed among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyned themselves unto Baal-peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their



own inventions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees and prayed: and the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness: among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that he punished Moses for their sakes;

33 Because they provoked his spirit: so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them;

35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their works.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay: yea, they offered their sons and their daughters unto devils,

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters: whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works: and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen: and they that hated them were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them: but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their adversity: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them, according unto the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that led them away captive, to pity them.

45 Deliver us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen: that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

Mark

Morning Prayer.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. cvil.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious:  
and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath re-  
deemed: and delivered from the hand of the ene-  
my;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the  
east and from the west: from the north and from  
the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the  
way: and found no city to dwell in;

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble:  
and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they  
might go to the city where they dwell.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for  
his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth  
for the children of men!

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the  
hungry soul with goodness;

10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of  
death: being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the  
Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most  
High;

12 He also brought down their heart through hea-  
viness: they fell down, and there was none to help  
them.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trou-  
ble: he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out  
of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in  
sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for  
his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth  
for the children of men!

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and  
cutteth the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence  
and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and  
they were even hard at death's door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their  
trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word, and healed them : and they  
were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord  
for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he  
doeth for the children of men !

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of  
thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness !

23 They that go down to the sea in ships : and  
occupy their business in great waters,

24 These men see the works of the Lord : and his  
wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth : which  
lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down  
again to the deep : their soul melteth away because  
of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken  
man : and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble :  
he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the  
waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they are at rest :  
and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they  
would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord  
for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he  
doeth for the children of men !

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation  
of the people : and praise him in the seat of  
the elders !

33 Who turneth the floods into a wilderness : and  
drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren : for the  
wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness a standing  
water : and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry : that they  
may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vine-  
yards : to yield them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly :  
and suffereth not their cattel to decrease.

39 And again when they are minished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble;

40 Though he suffer them to be evil entreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness;

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery: and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this, and rejoyce: and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Psalmus cor meum. Psal. cviii.*

**O** God, my heart is ready, my heart is ready: I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake, thou lute and harp: I my self will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness: I will rejoyce therefore and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Juda is my law-giver, Moab is my wash-pot: over Edom will I cast out my shoe; upon Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong city: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God: and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 O help us against the enemy: for vain is the help of man.

19 Through God we shall do great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

*Deus laudum. Psal. cix.*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, the mouth of the deceitful is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and sought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part: but I give my self unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his days be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherless: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherless children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let the wickedness of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sin of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memorial of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his mind was not to do good: but persecuted the poor helpless man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloke that he hath upon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies : and to those that speak evil against my soul.

20 Ent deal thou with me, O Lord God, according unto thy Name : for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpless and poor : and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth : and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting : my flesh is dried up for want of fatness.

24 I became also a reproch unto them : they that looked upon me, shaked their heads.

25 Help me, O Lord, my God : O save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know, how that this is thy hand : and that thou, Lord, hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet bless thou : and let them be confounded that rise up against me : but let thy servant rejoyce.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame : and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a cloke.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth : and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor : to save his soul from unrighteous judges.



### Morning Prayer.

*Dixit Dominus. Psal. cx.*

**T**He Lord said unto my Lord : Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion : be thou ruler, even in the midit among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship : the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repeat : thou art a Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

*Moneth. The xxiii. day.*

1 The Lord upon thy right hand : shall wound  
even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen ; he shall fill  
the places with the dead bodies : and smite in sun-  
der the heads over divers countreys.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way : there-  
fore shall he lift up his head.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. cxi.*

I Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole  
heart : secretly among the faithful, and in the  
congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great : sought out of  
all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in  
honour : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done  
his marvellous works : that they ought to be had in  
remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him :  
he shall ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his  
works : that he may give them the heritage of the  
heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judg-  
ment : all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever : and are  
done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people : he hath  
commanded his covenant for ever ; holy and reve-  
rend is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wis-  
dom : a good understanding have all they that do  
thereafter ; the praise of it endureth for ever.

*Beatus vir. Psal. cxii.*

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath  
great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the gene-  
ration of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house :  
and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the  
darkness : he is merciful, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is merciful, and lendeth : and  
will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved ; and the righteous  
shall be had in everlasting remembrance.

7 He



*Month. The xxiii. day.*

7 He will not be afraid of any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink: until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor: and his righteousness remaineth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away; the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

*Laudate, pueri. Psal. cxiii.*

**P**raise the Lord, ye servants: O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised: from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poor out of the mire,

7 That he may set him with the princes: even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyful mother of children.

*Evening Prayer.*

*In exitu Israel. Psal. cxiv.*

**W**hen Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people,

2 Juda was his sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams: and ye little hills like young sheep?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord  
at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Who turned the hard rock into a standing wa-  
ter : and the flint-stone into a springing well.

*Non nobis, Domine. Psal. cxv.*

**N**OT unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy  
Name give the praise : for thy loving mercy  
and for thy truths sake.

1 Wherefore shall the heathen say : Where is now  
their God ?

2 As for our God, he is in heaven : he hath done  
whatsoever pleased him.

3 Their idols are silver and gold : even the work  
of mens hands.

4 They have mouths and speak not : eyes have  
they and see not.

5 They have ears and hear not : noses have they  
and smell not.

6 They have hands and handle not, feet have they  
and walk not : neither speak they through their  
throat.

7 They that make them are like unto them : and  
so are all such as put their trust in them.

8 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord :  
he is their succour and defence.

9 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord :  
he is their helper and defender.

10 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the  
Lord : he is their helper and defender.

11 The Lord hath been mindful of us, and he shall  
bless us : even he shall bless the house of Israel, he  
shall bless the house of Aaron.

12 He shall bless them that fear the Lord : both  
small and great.

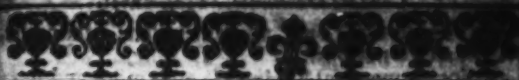
13 The Lord shall increase you more and more ;  
you and your children.

14 Ye are the blessed of the Lord : who made hea-  
ven and earth.

15 All the whole heavens are the Lords : the  
earth hath he given to the children of men.

16 The dead praise not thee, O Lord : neither  
all they that go down into silence.

17 But we will praise the Lord : from this time  
forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.



Morning Prayer.

*Dilexi, quoniam.* Psal. cxvi.

I Am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The snares of death compassed me round about : and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall find trouble and heaviness, and I will call upon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous : yes, our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why ? thou hast delivered my soul from death : mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord : in the land of the living.

10 I believed, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled : I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord : for all the benefits that he hath done unto me ?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people : right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

14 Behold, O Lord, how that I am thy servant : I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and will call upon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord in the sight of all his people : in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. cxvii.*

**O** Praise the Lord, all ye heathen: praise him, all ye nations.

2 For his merciful kindness is ever more and more towards us: and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. cxviii.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confess, that he is gracious: and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confess: that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that fear the Lord, confess: that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not fear what man doeth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in, I say, on every side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

17 I shall not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord.

18 Th  
but he  
19 O  
may go  
20 I  
shall ent  
21 I  
and art  
22 T  
become  
23 T  
in our  
24 T  
will re  
25 H  
prospe  
26 B  
Lord:  
are of  
27  
bind t  
horns  
28  
art my  
29  
ous:

B  
2  
seek  
3  
way  
4  
keep  
5  
mug  
6  
spee  
7  
wha  
too

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me :  
but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness : that I  
may go into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord : the righteous  
shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me :  
and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused : is  
become the head-stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing : and it is marvellous  
in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made : we  
will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord : O Lord, send us now  
prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the  
Lord : we have wished you good luck, ye that  
are of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord who hath shewed us light :  
bind the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the  
horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee : thou  
art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is grac-  
ious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Beati immaculati. Psal. cxix.*

**B**lessed are those that are undefiled in the way :  
and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies : and  
seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they who do no wickedness : walk in his  
ways.

4 Thou hast charged : that we shall diligently  
keep thy commandments.

5 O that my ways were made so direct : that I  
might keep thy statutes !

6 So shall I not be confounded : while I have re-  
spect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart :  
when I shall have learned the judgments of thy right-  
eousness.

1 I will keep thy ceremonies ; O forsake me not utterly.

*In quo corrigit.*

**W**herewithall shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart : that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgments of thy month.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy ways.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

*Retribue servo tuo.*

**O** Do well unto thy servant : that I may live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgments.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and cursed are they that do err from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

*Adhæsit pavimento.*

**M**y soul cleaveth to the dust : O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my ways, and thou heardest me : O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

4 My

4 My  
fort the  
5 Tal  
me to  
6 I h  
ments h  
7 I h  
found r  
8 I w  
thou ha



**T**  
1  
2 G  
law :  
3 M  
ments  
4 In  
not to  
5 O  
nity :  
6 O  
fear th  
7 T  
thy ju  
8 B  
O qui

**L**  
E  
word.  
2 S  
for m  
3 C  
my m  
4  
and c  
5  
man

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness : comfort thou me according unto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgments have I laid before me.

7 I have stuck unto thy testimonies : O Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.



### Morning Prayer.

*Legem pone.*

**T**each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies : and not to covetousness.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgments are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**et thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgments.

4 So shall I always keep thy law : yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty : for I seek thy commandments.



*Memor. The xxv. day.*

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings : and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments : which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy statutes.

*Memor esto serui tui.*

**O** Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickned me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision : yet have I not shrunk from thy law.

4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgments, O Lord : and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid : for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have been my songs : in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night-season : and have kept thy law.

8 This I had : because I kept thy commandments.

*Portio mea, Domine.*

**T**hou art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart : O be merciful unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine own ways to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time : to keep thy commandments.

5 The congregations of the ungodly have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous judgments.

7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee : and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy : O teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant : according unto thy word.

2 O learn

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge :  
for I have believed thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong : but now  
have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious : O teach me thy  
statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me : but  
I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn : but my delight  
hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble :  
that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me : then  
thousands of gold and silver.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Manus tue fecerunt me.*

**T**hy hands have made me, and fashioned me : O  
give me understanding, that I may learn thy  
commandments.

2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see  
me : because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right :  
and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to  
be troubled.

4 O let thy merciful kindness be my comfort : ac-  
cording to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I  
may live : for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wick-  
edly about to destroy me : but I will be occupied in  
thy commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testi-  
monies : be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be found in thy statutes : that I  
be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

**M**Y soul hath longed for thy salvation : and I  
have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word : saying, O  
when wilt thou comfort me ?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke : yet  
do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How

*Memor. The xxi. day.*

4 How many are the days of thy servant : when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me ?

5 The proud have digged pits for me : which are not after thy law.

6 All thy commandments are true : they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth : but I forsook not thy commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kindness : and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

*In aeternum, Domine.*

**O** Lord, thy word : endureth for ever in heaven.

3 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another : thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance : for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law : I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments : for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, O save me : for I have sought thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me to destroy me : but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end : but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexi !*

**L**ord, what love have I unto thy law : all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies : for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my teachers : for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser then the aged : because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evil way : that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgments : for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat : yea, sweeter then hony unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get understanding : therefore I hate all evil ways.

*Morning*



Morning Prayer.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.*

**T**hy word is a lantern unto my feet : and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed : to keep thy righteous judgments.

3 I am troubled above measure : quicken me, O Lord, according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy judgments.

5 My soul is alway in my hand : yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me : but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever : and why ? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfil thy statutes alway : even unto the end.

*Iniquos odio habuit.*

**I** Hate them that imagine evil things : but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked : I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O stablish me according to thy word, that I may live : and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe : yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden down all them that depart from thy statutes : for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross : therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee : and I am afraid of thy judgments.

*Monstr. Terribil. dat.*

*Faci iudicium.*

**T** Deal with the thing that is lawful and right : O  
give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which  
is good : that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy  
health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy  
loving mercy : and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding :  
that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hands  
for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments : above gold and  
precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I strait all thy commandments :  
and all false ways I utterly abhor.

*Mirabilia.*

**T**hy testimonies are wonderful : therefore doth  
my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giveth light  
and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath :  
for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me :  
as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no  
wickedness have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongful dealings of  
men : and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy  
servant : and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men  
keep not thy law.

*Iustus es, Domine.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy  
judgment.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded :  
are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me : because mine  
enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost : and thy  
servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet do I not  
forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteous-  
ness : and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble

*Morn. Thers. dy.*

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Clamavi in toto corde meo.*

**I** Call with my whole heart: hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yea, even unto thee do I call: help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since: that thou hast grounded them for ever.

*Vide humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine adversity, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

3 Health is far from the ungodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors: because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments: O quicken me according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting: all the judgments of thy righteousness endure for ever.

*Finit.*

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P**rinces have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them: but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgments.

5 Great is the peace that they have who love thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecatio.*

**L**et my complaint come before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgments shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: O seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.



*Morning Prayer.*

*Ad Dominum. Psal. cxx.*

**W**hen I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What



3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue : even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me that I am constrained to dwell with Melech : and to have my habitation among the tents of Kedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them : that are enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof : they make them ready to battel.

*Levius oculus. Psal. cxxi.*

1 Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills : from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord : who hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel : shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper : the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand ;

6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day : neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil : yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in : from this time forth for evermore.

*Latatus sum. Psal. cxxii.*

1 Was glad when they said unto me : We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates : O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is built as a city : that is at unity in itself.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord : to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgment : even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem : they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls : and plenty within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sake : I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God : I will seek to do thee good.

*Ad te levavi oculos meos. Psal. cxxiii.*

**U**NDO thou lift I up mine eyes : O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

1 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress : even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until he have mercy upon us.

2 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us : for we are utterly despised.

3 Our soul is filled with the scornful reproof of the wealthy : and with the despitefulness of the proud.

*Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. cxxiv.*

**I**F the Lord himself had not been on our side, now may Israel say : if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us ;

1 They had swallowed us up quick : when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

2 Yea, the waters had drowned us : and the stream had gone over our soul.

3 The deep waters of the proud : had gone even over our soul.

4 But praised be the Lord : who hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

5 Our soul is escaped even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler : the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

6 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord : who hath made heaven and earth.

*Qui confidunt. Psal. cxxv.*

**T**HEY that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion : which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

1 The hills stand about Jerusalem : even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

2 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous : lest the righteous put their hand unto wickedness.

3 Do well, O Lord : unto those that are good and true of heart.

4 As for such as turn back unto their own wickedness : the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

**Evening Prayer.**

*In convertendo. Psal. cxxvi.*

**W**hen the Lord turned again the captivity of Sion : then were we like unto them that dream.

1 Then was our mouth filled with laughter : and our tongue with joy.

2 Then said they among the heathen : The Lord hath done great things for them.

3 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already : whereof we rejoyce.

4 Turn our captivity, O Lord : as the rivers in the south.

5 They that sow in tears : shall reap in joy.

6 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed : shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. cxxvii.*

**E**xcept the Lord build the house : their labour is but lost that build it.

1 Except the Lord keep the city : the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness : for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb : are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

4 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant : even so are the young children.

5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them : they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

*Blessed are they. Psal. cxxviii.*

**B**lessed are all they that fear the Lord : and walk in his ways.

1 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands : O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

2 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine : upon the walls of thine house.

3 The children like the olive-branches : round about thy table.

*Memor. The xxvll. day.*

1 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth the Lord.

2 The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee : that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

3 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children : and peace upon Israel.

*Sape expugnauerunt. Psal. cxxix.*

**M**Any a time have they fought against me from my youth up : may Israel now say.

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up : but they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back : and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord : hath hewen the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward : as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grafs growing upon the house-tops : which withereth afore it be plucked.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand : neither he that bindeth up the sheaves his bosom.

8 So that they who go by say not so much as, The Lord prosper you : we wish you good luck in the Name of the Lord.

*De profundis. Psal. cxxx.*

**O**Ut of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice.

2 O let thine ears consider well : the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss : O Lord, who may abide it ?

4 For there is mercy with thee : therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him : in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord : before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy : and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel : from all his sins.

*Dominus.*

*Domine, non est. Psal. cxviii.*

**L**ord, I am not high-minded : I have no proud looks.

2 I do not exercise my self in great matters : which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a child that is weaned from his mother : yea, my soul is even as a weaned child.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.



*Morning Prayer.*

*Memento, Domine. Psal. cxviii.*

**L**ord, remember David : and all his trouble.

2 How he sware unto the Lord : and vowed a vow unto the Almighty God of Jacob ;

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of mine house : nor climb up into my bed ;

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine eye-lids to slumber : neither the temples of my head to take any rest,

5 Until I find out a place for the temple of the Lord : an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob :

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata : and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle : and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place : thou and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness : and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake : turn not away the presence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithful oath unto David, and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body : thou, I beseech thee, O Lord, shall I be as a sign.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant, and my testimonies that I shall learn them : then shall I be as a sign.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himself: he hath longed for her.  
 15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.  
 16 I will bless her victuals with increase: and will satisfie her poor with bread.  
 17 I will deck her priests with health: and her saints shall rejoyce and sing.  
 18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine Anointed.  
 19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

*Ecce, quam bonum. Psal. cxxxiii.*

**B**Ehold, how good and joyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in unity.  
 2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard: even unto Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.  
 3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Sion.  
 4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.

*Ecce nunc. Psal. cxxxiv.*

**B**Ehold now, praise the Lord: all ye servants of the Lord:  
 2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: even in the courts of the house of our God.  
 3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and praise the Lord.  
 4 The Lord that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

*Laudate Nomen. Psal. ex. xv.*

**O** Praise the Lord, and ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord:  
 2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.  
 3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises unto his Name, for it is lovely.  
 4 For why the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself: and Israel for his own possession.  
 5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is above all gods.  
 6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

*Month. The month of*

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world : and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt : both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt : upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations : and slew mighty kings ;

11 Sehon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan : and all the kingdoms of Canaan ;

12 And gave their land to be an heritage : even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever : so doth thy memorial, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people : and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold : the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths, and speak not : eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, and yet they hear not : neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them : and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel : praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi : ye that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion : who dwelleth at Jerusalem.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Confitemini. Psal. cxxxvi.*

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods : for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords : for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Who only doeth great wonders : for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Who by his excellent wisdom made the heavens : for his mercy endureth for ever.



- 6 Who laid out the earth above the waters : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 7 Who hath made great lights : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 8 The sun to rule the day : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 9 The moon and the stars to govern the night : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 10 Who smote Egypt with their first-born : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 11 And brought out Israel from among them : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 12 With a mighty hand and stretched-out arm : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 13 Who divided the Red sea in two parts : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 14 And made Israel to go through the midst of it : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the Red sea : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 16 Who led his people through the wilderness : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 17 Who smote great kings : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 18 Yea, and slew mighty kings : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 19 Sehon king of the Amorites : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 20 And Og the king of Basan : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 21 And gave away their land for an heritage : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 23 Who remembered us when we were in trouble : for his mercy endureth for ever ;
- 24 And hath delivered us from our enemies : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 25 Who giveth food to all flesh : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven : for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords : for his mercy endureth for ever.

*Super flumina. Psal. cxxxvii.*

**B**Y the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept :  
when we remembered thee, O Sion.

*Month. The xviii. day.*

2 As for our harps, we hanged them up upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, required of us then a song and melody in our heaviness : Sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song : in a strange land ?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem : let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth : yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Jerusalem : how they said, Down with it, down with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery : yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be, that taketh thy children, and throweth them against the stones.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. cxxxviii.*

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart : even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy loving kindness and truth : for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heardest me : and enduedst my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord : for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord : that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly : as for the proud, he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me : thou shalt stretch forth thy hand upon the furiousness of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me : yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever ; despise not then the works of thine own hands.



Morning Prayer.

*Domine, probasti.* Psalm. cxxxix.

**O** Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my ways.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea;

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 For I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the night is as clear as the day: the darkness and light to thee are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect: and in thy book were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God: how great is the sum of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number than the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt

*Minut. The psalm.*

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O Lord: depart from me ye bloody-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me: and lead me in the way everlasting.

*Eripe me, Domine. Psal. cxl.*

**D**eliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Who imagine mischief in their hearts: and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men, who are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will avenge the poor: and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name: and the just shall continue in thy sight.

*Domine, clamavi. Psal. cxli.*

**L**ord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me: and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

*Morning. The sixth day.*

1 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

2 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth: and keep the door of my lips.

3 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

4 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and reprove me.

5 But let not their precious balms break my head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

6 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places: that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

7 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

9 Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

10 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

---

Evening Prayer.

*Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. cxlii.*

**I** Cried unto the Lord with my voice: yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto: and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks

*Monch. The xxx. day.*

thanks unto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

*Domine, exaudi. Psal. cxliii.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desires: hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy servants: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground: he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee as a thirly land.

7 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me hear thy loving kindness betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.



*Morning Prayer.*

*Benedictus Dominus. Psal. cxliii.*

**B**lessed be the Lord my strength: who teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight:

*Psalm. The xxv. day.*

1 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender, in whom I trust: who subdueth my people that is under me.

2 Lord, what is man, that thou hast such respect unto him: or the son of man, that thou so regardest him?

3 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

4 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

5 Cast forth thy lightning, and tear them: shoot out thine arrows, and consume them.

6 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children;

7 Whose mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

8 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten-stringed lute.

9 Thou hast given victory unto kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

10 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

11 That our sons may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

12 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

13 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

14 Happy are the people that are in such a case: yes, blessed are the people who have the Lord for their God.

*Exaltabo te, Deus. Psal. cxlv,*

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord and marvellous, worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous works:



- 6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy wondrous  
works: and I will also tell of thy great  
power.
- 7 The memorial of thing abundant kindness shall  
be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.
- 8 The Lord is gracious and merciful: long suffer-  
ing, and of great goodness.
- 9 The Lord is loving unto every man: and his  
mercy is over all his works.
- 10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and the  
saints give thanks unto thee.
- 11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom: and  
talk of thy power;
- 12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness  
of thy kingdom: might be known unto men.
- 13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom: and  
thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.
- 14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall: and lift-  
eth up all those that are down.
- 15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and  
thou givest them their meat in due season.
- 16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things  
living with plenteousness.
- 17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways: and ho-  
ly in all his works.
- 18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon  
him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.
- 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that love him: and  
he also will hear their cry, and will help them.
- 20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but  
scattereth abroad all the ungodly.
- 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord:  
and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name  
for ever and ever.

*Lauda, anima mea. Psal. cxxvi.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soul, while I live will I  
praise the Lord: yea, as long as I have any be-  
ing, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any  
child of man: for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he  
shall turn again to his earth: and then all his  
thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his  
help: and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Who made heaven and earth, the sea and all  
that therein is: who keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Who helpeth them to right that suffer wrong:  
who feedeth the hungry.

*Month. The xxx. day.*

- 7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giveth sight to the blind.
- 8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.
- 9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherless and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.
- 10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for evermore : and throughout all generations.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. cxlvii.*

- O** Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God : yea, a joyful and pleasant thing it is to be thankful.
- 2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the out-casts of Israel.
- 3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.
- 4 He telleth the number of the stars : and calleth them all by their names.
- 5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.
- 6 The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.
- 7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harp unto our God.
- 8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, and pre-  
pareth rain for the earth : and maketh the grass to grow upon the mountains, & herb for the use of men.
- 9 Who giveth fodder unto the cattel : and feed-  
eth the young ravens that call upon him.
- 10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans legs.
- 11 But the Lords delight is in them that fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.
- 12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.
- 13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.
- 14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the flow of wheat.
- 15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth, and his word runneth very swiftly.
- 16 He giveth snow like wool : and scattereth the  
frost like ashes.

*Memor. The second.*

17 He calteth forth his ice like morsels : who is able to abide his frost ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. cxlviii.*

**O** Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

2 Praise him, all ye angels of his : praise him, all his host.

3 Praise him, sun and moon : praise him all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him, all ye heavens : and ye waters that are above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons and all deeps ;

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours : wind and storm, fulfilling his word ;

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitful trees and all cedars ;

10 Beasts and all cattel : worms and scathered fowls ;

11 Kings of the earth and all people : princes and all judges of the world ;

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. cxlix.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyful in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

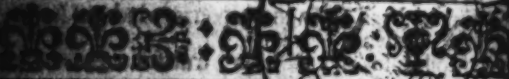
4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and he helpeth the meek-hearted.

*to be used at Sea.*

Let the people be joyful with glory : let them  
 praise the name of God be in their mouth : and  
 be in their hands ;  
 To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke  
 the people ;  
 To bind their kings in chains : and their nobles  
 with links of iron :  
 That they may be avenged of them, as it is  
 written : Such honour have all his saints.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. cl.*

**O** Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the  
 firmament of his power.  
 2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him accord-  
 ing to his excellent greatness.  
 3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise  
 him upon the lute and harp.  
 4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise  
 him upon the string and pipe.  
 5 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals : praise  
 him upon the loud cymbals.  
 6 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the  
 Lord.



**Forms of Prayer to be used at Sea.**

- The Morning and Evening Service to be used daily at Sea, shall be the same which is appointed in the Book of Common Prayer.*  
*These two following Prayers are to be also used in His Majesties Navy every day.*

**O** Eternal Lord God, who alone spreadest  
 out the heavens, and rulest the raging of the  
 Sea ; who hast compassed the waters with  
 bounds, until day and night come to an  
 end : Be pleased to receive into thy Almighty and  
 most gracious protection, the persons of us thy ser-  
 vants, and the Fleet in which we serve. Preserve us  
 from the dangers of the Sea, and from the violence of  
 the enemy, & we may be a safe-guard unto our most  
 gracious Sovereign Lord King Charles, and his king-  
 dom, and a security for such as pass on the seas upon  
 any several occasions ; that the inhabitants of our  
 Island

them  
and  
bulke  
nobles  
as it is

in the  
ccor-  
praise  
praise  
praise



ly  
Book

a H

adeft  
of the  
with  
to a  
y and  
y fer-  
ve us  
ce of  
moll  
king  
upon  
our  
land